

创世 2012 年 12 月 1 日 第 1 期



全职法师

QUANZHIFASHI



创世天书

创世天书



全职法师

QUANZHIFASHI

lang="en">

Quanzhi Fashi - Chapter 001-103

Table of Contents

- 1. [Chapter 01](#)
- 2. [Chapter 02](#)
- 3. [Chapter 03](#)
- 4. [Chapter 04](#)
- 5. [Chapter 05](#)
- 6. [Chapter 06](#)
- 7. [Chapter 07](#)
- 8. [Chapter 08](#)
- 9. [Chapter 09](#)
- 10. [Chapter 10](#)
- 11. [Chapter 11](#)
- 12. [Chapter 12](#)
- 13. [Chapter 13](#)
- 14. [Chapter 14](#)
- 15. [Chapter 15](#)
- 16. [Chapter 16](#)
- 17. [Chapter 17](#)
- 18. [Chapter 18](#)
- 19. [Chapter 19](#)
- 20. [Chapter 20](#)
- 21. [Chapter 21](#)
- 22. [Chapter 22](#)
- 23. [Chapter 23](#)
- 24. [Chapter 24](#)
- 25. [Chapter 25](#)
- 26. [Chapter 26](#)
- 27. [Chapter 27](#)

28. [\[Chapter 28\]](#)
29. [\[Chapter 29\]](#)
30. [\[Chapter 30\]](#)
31. [\[Chapter 31\]](#)
32. [\[Chapter 32\]](#)
33. [\[Chapter 33\]](#)
34. [\[Chapter 34\]](#)
35. [\[Chapter 35\]](#)
36. [\[Chapter 36\]](#)
37. [\[Chapter 37\]](#)
38. [\[Chapter 38\]](#)
39. [\[Chapter 39\]](#)
40. [\[Chapter 40\]](#)
41. [\[Chapter 41\]](#)
42. [\[Chapter 41-Intermission\]](#)
43. [\[Chapter 42\]](#)
44. [\[Chapter 43\]](#)
45. [\[Chapter 44\]](#)
46. [Chapter 45](#)
47. [Chapter 46](#)
48. [\[Chapter 47\]](#)
49. [\[Chapter 48\]](#)
50. [\[Chapter 49\]](#)
51. [\[Chapter 50\]](#)
52. [\[Chapter 51\]](#)
53. [\[Chapter 52\]](#)
54. [\[Chapter 53\]](#)
55. [\[Chapter 54\]](#)
56. [\[Chapter 55\]](#)
57. [\[Chapter 56\]](#)
58. [\[Chapter 57\]](#)
59. [\[Chapter 58\]](#)
60. [\[Chapter 59\]](#)
61. [\[Chapter 60\]](#)

62. [\[Chapter 61\]](#)
63. [\[Chapter 62\]](#)
64. [\[Chapter 63\]](#)
65. [\[Chapter 64\]](#)
66. [\[Chapter 65\]](#)
67. [\[Chapter 66\]](#)
68. [\[Chapter 67\]](#)
69. [\[Chapter 68\]](#)
70. [\[Chapter 69\]](#)
71. [\[Chapter 70\]](#)
72. [\[Chapter 71\]](#)
73. [\[Chapter 72\]](#)
74. [\[Chapter 73\]](#)
75. [\[Chapter 74\]](#)
76. [\[Chapter 75\]](#)
77. [\[Chapter 76\]](#)
78. [\[Chapter 77\]](#)
79. [\[Chapter 78\]](#)
80. [\[Chapter 79\]](#)
81. [\[Chapter 80\]](#)
82. [\[Chapter 81\]](#)
83. [\[Chapter 82\]](#)
84. [\[Chapter 83\]](#)
85. [\[Chapter 84\]](#)
86. [\[Chapter 85\]](#)
87. [\[Chapter 86\]](#)
88. [\[Chapter 87\]](#)
89. [\[Chapter 88\]](#)
90. [\[Chapter 89\]](#)
91. [\[Chapter 90\]](#)
92. [\[Chapter 91\]](#)
93. [\[Chapter 92\]](#)
94. [Chapter 93\]](#)
95. [\[Chapter 94\]](#)

- 96. [\[Chapter 95\]](#)
- 97. [\[Chapter 96\]](#)
- 98. [\[Chapter 97\]](#)
- 99. [\[Chapter 98\]](#)
- 00. [\[Chapter 99\]](#)
- 01. [\[Chapter 100\]](#)
- 02. [\[Chapter 101\]](#)
- 03. [\[Chapter 102\]](#)
- 04. [\[Chapter 103\]](#)

Chapter 01

| [Chapter 02](#) | [Chapter 02 Adfly](#)

At Shui Lan secondary school, a light rain is drizzling throughout the school compound.

Under the rain, Many parents holding onto their umbrellas are crowding outside the school, their faces filled with expectations.

Today is the most important day of their children's academic life! Whether or not they can be admitted to a magic high school or to be admitted to a good magic university in the future depends on their children's exam today!

You are not mistaken!

The magic high school!

The society, respects only the power that is magic!

All children are required to attend the compulsory 9 year magic education where the children will learn basic magic theories and life skills. In the end of the education, all the students will take the final examination to determine if they can be admitted to the magic high school and to become a real magician!

.....

Osmanthus scented rain is drizzling down on the school's yard. And when the school bell rang, the examinees rushed out of the school building towards the school's yard where many students are gathering with their friends to discuss about the exam.

"Hey Mu Bai, the seven primary elements of magic, ice, fire, earth, water, wind, light, thunder exam topics, did you manage to work out all the questions?" asked a boy wearing a small bow tie

"Of course, perfect answer" said Mu Bai, the boy with great hairstyle, tall and handsome.

“ As expected of honor students to be able to answer the most difficult exam question. Hey! Isn't that Mo Fan who got 6 on the mock exam?” said the Zhao Kun San the boy with the pockmarked face/

Mu Bai with a glance full of disdain looked at the teenager walking alone and said “This cuss is just like his father, a poor old broken delivery pickup truck”

“Isn't he your Mu family's servant? Hahaha!”

The three male students spoke very presumptuously, unafraid of the boy Mo Fan who was nearby hearing it.

After the ridiculing him to their satisfaction, the three students swagger along with confidents to be admitted to the magic high school.

.....

Carrying the black umbrella, Mo fan walked out the school gate.

As he turned back to bid farewell to the campus, Mo Fan becomes speechless as the everything in his mind comes into “PIT FATHER!”

(ok, im just joking, Keng die directly translated to Pit (dig a hole) father, is a chinese internet slang that means this is too unbelievable it must be a lie/too awesome, so awesome I can't bear it, this can't be for real" etc)

This is too PIT FATHER?

Mo Fan was not from this world, in his world he's a genius student but on the mock test he has been putting poor marks on purpose.

To him, the mock tests has no meaning, just like a college student, there's no point sitting over an hour doing a mock tests for scores.

Originally, Mo Fan intended to be serious only on the final examination and casually take the school's first place and on the side give that damn Mu Bai a slap to the face as he go into the best high school in town.

But who would imagine that this happen instead.

He being a good student, slept in the class after school, wtf suddenly went into a different world!

A world with magic!

The people he knows, the students, teachers, father, sister have not changed, but the whole world is wtf!

(tn notes, 尼玛, ni ma. Is the equivalent of the wtf of English or unbelievable, It is also used interchangeably with other ni ma like your mom, your head or other expression of “are you stupid?”)

The advancement of science and technology in his own world change into the research in magic in this world.

The field of physics and chemistry becomes black magic, white magic and time magic!

All the field of study turns into ice, fire, earth, water, wind, light, thunder

Everything he knows changed so much, Mo Fan has no idea what all these magic is about and all the knowledge he learns on his previous world is pretty much useless on this world. Even if he knows about magic, everyone else has already prepared for the exam, and Mo Fan is truly shitting his pants on this exam. (t/n notes, dig a hole when you want to shit, is like cramming the day before the exam)

Mo Fan knows nothing about basic magic theories and knowledge!

And so Mo Fan, from wanting to pretend being a pig to eat the tiger, he suddenly becomes a real pig and suffered even more ridicule and mockery.

His only good news is that the compulsory 9 years magic education is only based on theoretical knowledge and not their true magic potential, which is something they will learn after they enter the magic high school.

The most important step of becoming a real magician is the “magic awakening”

Magic awakening is usually conducted during the magic high school’s opening ceremony, witnessed by the school’s teachers. At that moment, even if you have no knowledge of any magical knowledge or know hows it doesn’t matter anymore as it’s possible to awaken the magic element within the person!

Mo Fan really like the idea of magic and feels like he has been rebirth into his perfect fantasy world.

He also wish to be able to becomes a supreme magician wielding fire and thunder, and with his powers saving the world.

But contrary to his expectations, this secondary school's final exam hurdle....

Even with his tireless efforts before the exams, he managed to understand some of the magic theories and as he read more of the questions in the exam, even if he doesn't understand it, he's still quite happy.

....

"Mo Fan, Mo Fan...." Among the crowd a sallow faced middle aged man waved his hand to Mo Fan

Mo Fan looked at the familiar face with a surprised look and exclaim " Dad, Why are you here?"

"I came to pick you up! It's your graduation exam after all, I found us a job in the city. Guang Feng is willing to hire ah! Work fer a couple o years if we're lucky maybe we can get 4-5 thousands a month ah" said Mo Xing smilingly

The world has changed, but the feeling of his father's love will always stay the same.

Contrary to the work thing that Mo Xing talked about, Mo fan wanted to give his dad a surprise, but he have to accept the hard reality upon him.

His currently situation is something that he will not and cannot live down!

The cars, mobile phones, computers, refrigerators all these technological products didn't change because of the substitution of magic but if you're not a magician then you can only live your life as a labor worker! Damn this, his life in the original and now has no difference! I want to learn this damn magic!!

According to this world, any other things shouldn't be any different to his original world, Mo Fan believes that his own talent should still be the same. As long as he put in more efforts to learn the things that he missed in the secondary school, he can still become a real super scholar, no a super magician!

"Dad, I want to continue to learn" said Mo Fan, after being silent for a long time tell this idea that has been in his mind to Mo Xing.

"I thought you didn't like to study magic?" said Mo Xing with weirdly raised

eyebrows

“uhhh...” Mo Fan was a little crestfallen, unsure if his father will believe if he told him the truth.

Mo Xing looked carefully at his 16 years old son, with his simple and honest face said “It’s alright, dad won’t blame you even if you don’t study hard at magic, different people have different aspirations”

“No, I really want to learn” Mo Fan

“Can you in with your exam results?” asked Mo Xing

“Can’t” replied Mo Fan

“It’s alright, it’s not a problem, As the old saying goes: Magic is the most valuable thing of the world, we should all practice more magic! But there’s also another saying: No matter what your pursue, you can achieve greatness.....” as Mo Xing continued to comfort his son

As Mo Fan listened to his father, he unconsciously bite his lips

Many knowledge that Mo Fan knows now has been transform in this world but Mo Fan doesn’t know which and how great the changes are to the knowledge of his original world, For example, if Mo Fan remembers the history teacher telling students that the originator of light element magic is Thomas Edison, Mo fan will go wtf right there and then!

Mo Xing patted his son’s shoulder, looked with a sigh as he finished his words, when he found his son remained silent and looked odd.

Knowing his son better than himself, Mo Xing slowly put away his smile and as his voice turning deeper said “Are you serious?”

“Yes, I want to get that awakening, even if I might regret it later, I really want to go into a good magic high school, I want to become a magician” said Mo Fan sincerely.

I just needed that one change.

Mo Xing had a moment of silence as he watched Mo Fan seriously.

Mo Fan didn’t speak any longer.

“Do you really want to learn?” Mo Xing confirms it to his son again.

“I really do” answered Mo Fan without any hesitation.

Mo Fan initially thought that this world he has come to is their dream world and as he come to understand his situation, he has really crossed over to this world! It's not a dream!

“Alright, I'll find a way for you” as Mo Xing stopped discussing about it any further.

“Dad, I'm going to go to work part time in Tian Lan magic high school's library in the summer holiday, working as a librarian there. The work starts the day after tomorrow” said Mo Fan.

Since he has made the decision to learn magic, Mo Fan is going to give it his all into this.

Whether or not he can go into magic high school and awaken his magic will have to depend on the opportunity his father might get, but his own lack of magic knowledge has to depend on his own effort to study. Therefore, knowing what he needed in order to succeed in the magic high school, Mo Fan goes to Tian Lan high school to get this job.

The job has almost no wage, giving only a pittance of a pocket change, but it's not important for Mo Fan, the knowledge he found in the library is what he really needs.

Fortunately, He's a genius, in a short time all the knowledge that he needed to know in the secondary school has been fully learned. Damn it, such simple knowledge on magic theory that he doesn't know during exam makes him feels so much like a retard.

Mo Xing, seeing his son's determination day after day also have his heart moved.

Mo Xing is pleased to see his son striving to learn magic to better himself, after all only magicians have status in the society, they could easily run a business, own a house, own a car, even a graduate from a magic high school has more value and respect than any common citizens.

“Don’t worry about this, Dad will give his all to help you on this!” Mo Xing nodded having nothing else to say.

Chapter 02

[Chapter 01 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 01](#) | | [Chapter 03](#) | [Chapter 03 Adfly](#)

TN heads up, from this chapter onwards I will be using the greetings that are frequently used and usually used in Japanese novels equivalent of things like -san, -chan, -ojou sama etc as it was in the original Chinese novel as express better more about the difference in deference/respect *etc.*

Around half of this mountain, there is a residential area built with tall fences along the road towards Mo Fan's house.

At the side of a small ridge near the mountain, a one and half story house with cracked paint and exposed bricks stood surrounded by remains of other houses.

The other houses before are three and a half story old houses, but has been renovated and look a lot better than Mo Fan's shabby low-rise home.

"Mo Fan *ge* (my big boss/big brother), you're back ah... Imma give you the good news that will make you grin ah!" said a teenager with monkey like face jumped out with a face full of joy, as Mo Fan just got to the door of his home.

"What good news ah?" Asked Mo Fan

"Little Princess just got back, I saw her when I passed by the mountain gate, Wasai (equivalent of woohoo/wah lau), you don't know how beautiful the little princess has become, she's more like a little angel" said Zhang Hou excitedly.

Mo Fan looked across the streets towards the villa in the residential area. The Villa is fine enough to make the whole city green with envy, each inch of the lands within is carefully tended to look like a real natural small forest. However, this beautiful mountain villa's garden is surrounding with tall fences.

As Mo Fan reminisce back to his childhood, he remembers no such fences and then he often lead the other kids to play nearby the villa's hills garden.

The resident has several buildings of the finest classic European style villas, and in the eyes of these children the tall buildings looked just like a castle out of the fairy tales where inside the castle lives a beautiful princess that leaves people breathless of her beauty, and since the princess is of similar age, Mo Fan often sneaked out with her to play with other kids.

Mo Fan can't remember when but slowly more and more fences are built around the villa and its gardens, and the adults forbid the lousy kids (Mo Fan and gang) to go anywhere near the hills. Back then where they make-believe play her as a princess, she turned into a real princess as they grow older and everyone becomes more distant and contact each other less and less.

"You know, I heard that little princess is now the ace of the prestigious Imperial magic school, wielding unmatched ice element magic by her peers, at the tender 15 years old she is now able to cast ice magic" whispered Zhang Hou secretly.

Mo Fan stood there in shock, amaze and surprised after hearing that. If Zhang Hou told him that the little princess won an award in the Olympic event he might have believed it, but becoming a real ice magician at that age is really truly incredible!

Most people awaken to their magical element at 16 year old and learn the first basic spell.

After awakening their magic and learning the first basic spell, it doesn't mean that you have become a real magician. You still have to go through a very long practice and cultivation, you need to buy magic book, and actively practice to be able to actually cast the magic, this little princess is so unbelievable (god horse, pit father), she's a real magician at 15 years old!

Is this what they call the prodigy kid? The prodigy of the Magic ah!

"Mo Fan ge, I pity you ah, you didn't watch over the little princess properly, now people can snatch her away. Blessed with looks and smarts, ckckck, make us die die also envy ah" said Zhang hou as he raised his eyebrow provokingly.

"You little monkey fart so much, talk cock" said Mo Fan as he ignored him.

Mo Xing at the side coughed a little as he listened to the two kids talk about

this and pulled Mo Fan into home.

Even as they just got home, Mo Fan's father is eager to go out again and told Mo Fan "I'm going out for a while, Xin Xia is staying at that aunt's place today, I don't think she's coming back tonight".

"Alright dad, I got it"

.....

Mo Xing with his hurried pace left home, walking along the fence to the familiar Villa and reach the all familiar building.

As Mo Fan pondered about how the world as he knows has changed, but his situation his poor family has not change in the least, just as how their own family did not change so is the rich family staying in the villa. The almighty god make all this fuss to send me to this other world, but didn't do anything about this small problem about my poor family.

At least the only good news right now is that my looks hasn't change, I still got the goddamn suave and romantic looks!

Sitting at home in boredom with nothing to do, he look around to see if anything else has changed.

Mo Fan saw a few people walking down the road trail, as he looked back nearby and see his father's old pickup truck.

Dad worked as a driver, back then he was working as the personal driver for the villa's resident but later on he was made to do other menial work, basically helping people in the villa buy things in the city and bring them back and since then the family's life at home has become worse.

"Jia Xing ah, your request is a little too much. I've never treated your family badly, that little brat son of yours made such a big problem, I still help give you some work as delivery man, if it's any other person, I would have sooner kick him out and far away!" said a middle aged man slowly.

"Mu Er ge(boss), I promise you it will be the last time I asked for your help, this Tian Lan magic high school's fees is a bit too expensive for us, I know that with my family's finances I really can't afford it" said Mo Xing humbly.

“You ah, why do you have such a good for nothing son, he couldn’t pass the exam to a magic high school, let him go and fend for himself, he’s already 16 years old. Even If I help you this time to get him into a magic high school, with his qualification, he will never make the cut, never become a real magician, it’s not easy to become a real magician, it’s not enough to rely only on raw talent, you also need to put in efforts, in addition to that those magic books, magic device, magic equipment and so on, your family can’t afford it, without all these things to support him, he won’t even be able to cast basic magic spell let alone to become a magician...” Said Mu He in such an earnest tone but if Mo Fan hears this, these are such arrogant words.

“He really wants to learn this, Mu He ge if you are willing to help me this time, then the thing that the Mu house master said about kicking us out, I will move our whole family out nowhere near Mu family home, it will certainly give the Mu house master a peach of mind, I will personally make sure that Mo Fan brat will not go anywhere near Mu Ning Xue xiao jie (is the greeting equivalent of ojousama of the rich family home)” exclaimed Mo Xing.

“Oh, I’ll consider it”

As he heard about this family moving away from the Mu family compound this has piqued the interest of this Mu He.

....

The teenager pushing his ears on the walls eavesdropping on the conversation, has a very complicated feelings in his heart.

I though the world has changed, and he hoped that many terrible relationships will also change, but just like in his original world, nothing has changed.

Just like how the rich and lofty owners of this Mu mountain village, Dad is still struggling at the bottom of the society, need to beg for help everywhere, this Mu He is the chairman of Tian Lan magic high school. In fact, as long as he give the word, he can easily be admitted into Tian Lan magic high school.

But after hearing this old father Mo Xing said that he’s willing to move out of Mu family property, with a heavy sigh he finally agreed to the request.

In the end of this conversation, this old father Mo Xing never stopped thanking

this Mu He, Mu He get into his luxury car and left, kicking up the dust on this lonely old pickup truck, just like how this old forlorn Mo Xing.

What kind of dream is this?

The cruel reality crashes upon Mo fan, as he leans against the wall breathing heavily as he's clearly aware that his family's situation has change any one bit at all, their lowly and poor status hasn't change at all!

In the old times, the older family in the society has power and status, there are no difference at all in the modern world, some families have more heritage, longer history and their family still occupy positions and identities with power, even if the common people are no longer called servants to the rich, they are now called workers, although they no longer need to kneel and salute but the fates of these common people are still below those of the rich, and their fates can be manipulated easily at the fingertips of these rich people.

He was born in such a lowly status, and was in servitude to this Mu family.

With a violet surge in his heart, tightly clenching his fist as he hits on the walls.

“You Mu family, bully and take advantage of me when I was young, kick me when I'm down”

“When I finally go up, I will surely pay back this humiliation ten, no hundred times!”

Chapter 03

[Chapter 02 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 02](#) | | [Chapter 04](#) | [Chapter 04 Adfly](#)

Mo Fan returned home, his mind filled with Mu He's words that appears to be earnest but full of arrogance and disdain on his father and his family.

I can't even cast elementary magic huh?

Oh just you wait!!

Mo Fan admit that at some point in time in the past, he was very close with the little princess Mu Ning, but he didn't know that later on this brought calamity to his poor family instead.

From then on, Mo Fan understand that even in this world filled with magic, social class and strata still determine your life.

"Mo Fan, hahaha I did it! I got you in ah, I called a friend of mine, he's one damn awesome guy ah! He's the chairman of Tian Lan magic high school, he said he'll make an exception for you ah! As long as you promise to cultivate magic diligently after going through magic awakening he'll let you in ah, this is a once in a lifetime opportunity you know, you gotta work hard this time ah" said the sallow faced Mo Xing as he smiled and pat Mo Fan on his shoulder.

Mo Fan looking at his father's face full of joy, if it was as planned Mo Fan and his father will be drinking wine to celebrate him acing the school exam, but knowing the truth about how his father helped him, Mo Fan went along with his father's hearty laugh, unwilling to believe that his father is always only looked down by everyone.

"Really? That's great news! As expected of my father ah! Anything also can do haha" as Mo Fan smiled and hug his father.

"Who do you think I am, you don't know who your father ah?" said Mo Xing as his face beamed up with even brighter smile.

The father and son pair had a few drinks in the evening and while drinking Mo

Xing said “Mo Fan ah, you should stay in the school’s dorm, I’m going to rent out the house so we can get more money”

Mo Fan actually know that his father is going to sell the house to Mu He, but even if this broken house is worthless the land price is still quite high.

“Ok ah, rent it out lo, I rarely come back here anyway, but what about Xin Xia....”said Mo Fan pretending to know nothing.

“Xin Xia is living with that aunt ah, but honestly I don’t think us two guys can take care of Xin Xia properly, she’s a very sensible girl, we need not worry too much” insist Mo Xing.

“Alright, remember to come see me at school ah” said Mo Fan.

“I know, I’m feeling pretty sleepy, you have to go to the library tomorrow right?” said Mo Xing as he drank the last sip of the rice wine and groggily get up.

Mo Fan turned to look at his father’s receding back and then realized something.

He’s staying in the dorm, Xin Xia is staying with that aunt, the two kids have a roof on their head but where’s the old man going to live?

In the end, Mo Fan didn’t bring this issue up to his father.

In fact, Mo Xing is willing to make this sacrifice for Mo Fan for his duty and honor as his father, he wanted his son to know that he can rest assured and focus only on cultivating magic, the other things that he can’t solve I will help you solve!

Mo Fan knowing that bringing this up to his father will only make Mo Xing feel sad and ashamed, after all which men doesn’t want their son to think that they have one damn awesome father?

Mo Fan couldn’t open his mouth and say this, other people can look down and not respect his father, but he himself must respect his father!

This little broken house, isn’t fit for humans to live in, just wait 3 years later, with his own magic power he’ll get everything that he want.

This society has respect and reverence only for magic!

And I will become the invincible indomitable master magician under the sky!

.....

The summer vacation flies by quickly, during the whole time Mo Fan feels as if he took a dive into a sea of books.

Whatever books is there in Tian Lan magic high school, there are numerous complex books about magic theories and even scientific theories, the knowledge and wisdom all these books can offer is truly limitless.

But even with the short amount of time, Mo Fan gained tremendously from this, oh at least he's no longer magic illiterate, he has finally mastered the basic nine year compulsory magic education. At least he's no longer behind those other students who have been studying for 9 years and understand theories of cultivation.

First of September, the first day of school for all magic high school students is one incredibly significant day, because not only it's the most important step of life into being a magician, it's also the moment when they'll finally know what magic element they'll be awakened to!

Awakening, just as the name suggest is to awaken the potential magic that lies dormant within the body.

"hey little brat, I wish you good luck ah! Best if you awaken to fire element ah, that's like the best element for any magic students, compared to other elements fire elements is still much more preferable for combat, oh earth element is also not bad, wind too" said the old librarian.

Mo Fan was speechless as he listened to this old librarian talked endlessly.

Honestly, Mo Fan couldn't sleep a wink last night, this isn't just a life changing even in his life today, it's also a never before attempted because this magic thing did not exist in his original world.

He's going to reach out and take this opportunity.

Mo Fan can hear his heart beating furiously.

.....

Mo Fan is placed in class 8, student number 48.

There's nothing he can do about it, he really got into the school through the backdoor (under table shady dealing registration) after all.

The nearer to the first number in their class means their exam score is higher in the exam, the school believes that students that have better mastery and understanding of the magical knowledge and theories will practice faster and better after awakening their magic, and hopes to give encouragement to these students in this way.

Unfortunately, the number 1 of his class 8 is that old friend Mu Bai

Mu Bai is naturally part of the Mu family, even though he's not of the main family, he still looked down on Mo Fan because in Mu estate he's still considered as a xiao shaoye (young master) and with Mo Fan's father being a servant in the estate, he also sees Mo Fan as a servant too.

However this chap really isn't the same class as the little princess Mu Ning Xue, this Mu Bai kept trying to win her favor but Mu Ning Xue didn't even care about him and ignored him.

Mu Bai scored well in the magic exam, so he should be one of the children that receives extra attention and training at the Mu family, and if he really awakes to ice element magic just like the traditional Mu family magicians, he'll be able to enhance his cultivation speed several times, after all the Mu family has so many resources they can provide to him as compared to other ordinary household.

"Students, I welcome you to the high school, many of you must have been waiting for this exciting moment today but before that I have something to tell all of you" on the schoolyard, the school's 1500 freshmen students were lined up spectacularly in neat squares of 20 classes.

"Students, do you know what it means to be a magician?"

"Never forget no matter what, regardless of what kind of magician you turn out to be, we magicians exist to make humanity prosper, the guardian of humanity itself is our most important mission and sacred duty, never forget that while you're safe and sound inside the city, there are countless magic beasts lurking outside the city walls!"

As the Principal finished his long speeches, finally it has come to the part

everyone wants to hear!

“Well, today you will begin to awaken magic, I hope in the future you can be the rising star the world of magic!”

As the principal Carter finished his words, the students couldn't hold the joy in their hearts any longer!

Who doesn't want to wield flames and destroy their enemies, who doesn't want to wield ice and freeze their foes, who doesn't want to wield the wind and fly around the world, who doesn't want to wield the power of earth and resist their adversaries.

Countless stories, videos, movies talk about heroes and how they're worshipped and revered and make them aspire to be magicians so that they can also be heroes! Today is their first step as they embark on the journey to become a magician whether they roam the world outside the city slaying magical beasts or rule the city of magic with their supreme powers.

[Chapter 02 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 02](#) | | [Chapter 04](#) | [Chapter 04 Adfly](#)

Chapter 04

[Chapter 03 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 03](#) | | [Chapter 05](#) | [Chapter 05 Adfly](#)

All twenty classes will be supervised by their homeroom teacher and undergo magic awakening together.

Mo fan being the dead last in his class will be the last to go through his magic awakening.

The home room teacher in charge of Mo Fan's class, Wu Mu Sheng has been standing in front of them and ready to supervise their magic awakening, all they have to do is to wait for their homeroom teacher to call them up, put their hands on the awakening stone and calmly induce their magic awakening.

"hey dumbass, people like you who got in through backdoor will probably fail your magic awakening, I heard that some people really couldn't awaken their magic, trash like you shouldn't waste the precious energy in the awakening stone" said Zhao Kun San, Mo Fan's old classmate queuing in another line.

Mu Bai doesn't think that Mo Fan is worthy enough to talk to him and instead have his henchman Zhao Kun San to humiliate and talk cock Mo Fan instead.

When Zhao Kun San mention about the people failing to awaken their magic, inside his mind Mo Fan is actually very worried about this problem, after all he literally cross over to another world, and if the physiology of the people in this other earth is different, then he'll make a big joke out of himself in front of all the students.

"Mo Fan ge, just ignore this cunt (the novel went for **** so I went for random offensive 4 word thing that a 16 year old would probably say), awaken fire element and show this barking dog his place! " said Zhang hou will is lining up in the same class with him.

Mo Fan didn't reply this insult, if it's any other day he would have thrown back all sorts of foul insults back to this Zhao Kun San the henchman. On one hand Mo Fan has been very nervous and reasons unknown the black pendant he has

always been wearing since he was a kid is quivering.

Originally Mo Fan got this old broken black pendant from the old man guarding the rear gate back in the old school, in a hindsight Mo Fan suspected that this is the damn thing that brought him over to the other world, after all Mo Fan wore this black pendant when he took a nap in the mountain behind the school.

Since morning, this broken black pendant, ticking like a clock, quivering nonstop even until now.

“Dammit this bloody pendant, shake your ass a, you’re just a pendant!”

“Mu Bai” announced Xue Mu Sheng.

“Waaaa, that’s Mu Bai a, so cool, he’s first in class o”

“Yeaaaah, I saw him this morning before the assembly a, I kinda like him already, eh what element do you think he’ll awaken? Hopefully not those trashy element like water or light right?”

(t/n comments: random little girl you don’t disrespect Thomas Edison k, Edison will come back and rekt you with his lightbulbs k)

Mu Bai walked out the line and immediately heard some of the girls in his class chatter incessantly about him and attracted the attention of girls from other classes too. (t/n comments: somewhere while translating this chapter I’ve had the urge to just describe the important action and fill in the rest with stuffs you can imagine like girls going kya kya over bishounen... this chapter has too much ice cream cliché)

Mu Bai pretended as if he didn’t care at all and calmly walk towards the homeroom teacher with a humble and confident smile, but deep inside he’ll enjoying all the attention.

“Mu Bai, you’re from Mu family well known for their ice element magic right?” asked Xue Mu Sheng

“Yes I am”

“Great, if you awaken ice element, I believe that you will have a lot of advantage compared to others, but don’t forget to work hard in your cultivation, talent alone doesn’t determine everything” said Xue Mu Sheng.

Mu Bai nodded his head on the teacher's words, but deep inside his hear "Sure talent alone doesn't determine everything, but without talent and sufficient resources, you will still be the bottom feeder dregs in the society!"

With the teacher's permission, Mu Bai slowly approach the awakening stone.

The awakening stone takes on a compass shape slate that has palm pattern on it, Mu Bai approaches it with a calm façade but nervously places his hand on the stone.

Tracing his lineage to his family, it's very likely that he will awaken the ice element, but there are also special cases where some of the family members awaken into water or light element, if he does the Mu family will probably no longer acknowledge his status in the family, after all they're not going to waste any money just to get resources for this kind of useless element.

As he put his right hand on the stone...

The awakening stone suddenly gush out with bright radiance, and slowly but surely it turned into magic seal on Mu Bai's right hand imprinting itself as if it was some sort of special veins on his hand.

The other classmates were on their toes as they watch Mu Bai, the first to undergo magic awakening.

Mu Bai stood over the stone without moving a muscle, and solemnly and slowly raised his head.....

Creak, creak, creak~~~

All of sudden a whirl of freezing air emanate around the awakening stone.

As the air surrounding it slowly become colder, the edge of the awakening stone has form a little frost!

"Ice element, it's really ice element a!!!" cried someone who is near Mu Bai as followed by girls screaming.

Mu Bai heard the voices and opened his eyes in joy!

It's really ice element a, it's the trademark magic of Mu family! With this he will be regarded as the orthodox disciple of the Mu family, the day that he rise in the family is within his grasps, he can then easily crush this bottom feeder dregs Mo

Fan just like crushing an ant..... No wait, now that I'm considered as an orthodox disciple, I don't need to lower myself to this trash beggar a.

Besides I'll have more opportunities to cultivate together with Mu Ning Xue, vision a, I must have a higher vision.

"Very good, very pure ice element, I think within your spiritual world should have formed a piece of star dust, cultivate harder, and you will be able to make it even stronger!" praised teacher Xue Mu Sheng.

Capable of freezing a part of the awakening stone as the student undergo awakening shows that this student has above average power with ice element, this is a talented student with a very promising future!

"Next, Qiu Yue Ying!"

A girl with a face full of confidence approach the stone.

"Good, earth element, it seems that the power of your stardust is pretty good, it will depend on your efforts to grow and become stronger!"

"Next, Xu Qing Lin!"

"Ice element"

This time round, Mo Fan tried to see what happen when this Xu Qing Lin guy awaken his ice element magic but all he can see is just a light layer of frost and some fog and there weren't any frost on the awakening stone.

It seems that even on the same ice element, Xu Qing Lin's talent and ability is a lot lower than Mu Bai's.

"Next, Lu Xiao Bin"

"En, water element!"

"aaa, OMG, why am I water element, I should be fire a!" as the student Lu Xiao Bin screamed so hard it can be heard over 100 meters radius.

"Do not be discouraged, whichever element you awaken to is the same, as long as you can reach mid-level magician, you will still be an outstanding magician" as Wu Mu Sheng comforts him with eyes full of sympathy.

Lu Xiao Bin can't do anything about it and can only meekly go back to where he

stood.

In fact, the element awakened to is very important, if awakened to fire element then while in elementary magician level one will get to experience more fighting, later on you won't be lacking experience!

Water element, the first spell in the elementary level 『Water Shield』is not as strong as earth element in their defense, there are no obvious effects at least within the level of elementary magician.

[Chapter 03 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 03](#) | | [Chapter 05](#) | [Chapter 05 Adfly](#)

Chapter 05

[Chapter 04 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 04](#) | | [Chapter 06](#) | [Chapter 06 Adfly](#)

Let me know of typos/errors so i can go back and fix it later.

“Next.....”

“Next.....”

“Next.....”

“Zhang Hou”

No too far away from where Mo Fan is standing, this monkey faced Zhang Hou looked back at Mo Fan and said “Mo Fan ge, Imma go first”

“hmmph, I hope you get water element” quipped Zhao Kun San sarcastically.

Zhang Hou bravely put his hand on the awakening stone and shortly after that a breeze blow around the awakening stone fluttering the teacher’s clothes.

“Good, wind element, good talent! Don’t be lazy and practice hard!” said Xue Mu Sheng with a satisfied voice.

Xue Mu Sheng is very happy because just from around 10 students from their class, there is already two highly gifted students, if they cultivate well, they will definitely be admitted to a good magic university.

It seems that class 8 might have the chance to be the top of the class this year.

“Next.....”

“Next.....”

“Next.....”

“Poof~~~~” An orange colored flame shot up on the awakening stone.

The scene made the whole class stared at the person near the awakening stone.

“Fire... FIRE element.....!!!”

“My god, it’s a girl, who’s that girl?” (t/n: this girl is on fiarrrrrrrrrrr)

At this moment, this girl that has just awakened to her element become the focus of the class, the fire element awakening is the most flashy element to awaken, if anyone can choose fire element is everyone’s first choice element to awaken.

Unfortunately, compared to other elements the chances anyone will awaken to fire is quite low, at most each class might have 3 students with fire element, the chances of awakening fire element is less than 10%.

“Her name is Zhou Min, looks like she’s one of the teacher’s daughter” whispered some people.

“She is rather pretty, I want to make friends with her!”

“You mad ah, this Zhou Min girl seems like she’s pretty cute and quiet but she’s very fierce and violent a! Otherwise how could she awaken into fire element!”

“Make sense, make sense...”

“As expected from his daughter, Wen Hua teacher will be very pleased about this” said Xue Mu Sheng.

“Thank you teacher!”

“Next... wind element”

“Next.... Light element”

“Teacher, I’m going to the roof, no....don’t stop me!” said the student that awakened light element.

“Next.... Water element”

“Hey light element guy, I go with you to the roof T____T”

“Next...”

.....

Finally after almost the whole class finished their magic awakening, Mo Fan, student number 48 , with his pounding heart is waiting to be called. Among all

the students, there's no one more nervous than Mo Fan after all he has only experience to this magic stuff for a mere three months, on another side he's also worried that he might fail the magic awakening!

"Number 48, Mo Fan!"

"It's your turn!!!" encouraged Zhang Hou

"Ha, stop hoping for the impossible, you're hopeless, if you have a good luck maybe you'll get those water element or light element, if you can't cultivate until you reach mid level magic with it you might as well be trash, bad luck your awakening fail, ck ck ck you get kicked out of school" said Zhao Kun San sarcastically.

"Can you shut your dog mouth?" bellowed Zhang Hou angrily.

In Zhang Hou's heart, Mo Fan is his big brother, although he did pretty bad at the magic exam he never believe that Mo Fan will awaken into anything worse than the average people.

The nine year compulsory education actually serves to build a foundation of knowledge for future magic cultivation, without it even if the magic awakening is successful, the student's will have no idea on how to progress and stall in their magic cultivation.

Mo Fan, taking small strides move pass the lined up students.

"That's him! That back door student" (t/n: school y u no has backdoor protection???)

"Who's that? He looks quite handsome" asked a little girl dreamily.

"He's one of those fail students, I was in the next class" said another girl with mushroom haircut and big mouth.

"Is that so... his awakening magic might be quite poor too"

"Can or cannot awaken his magic is still a problem a"

"Eeey, you light and water element students don't be discouraged, you should be happy, look at this Mo Fan guy, he's got single digit score in his exam, so stupid, he's going to fail his awakening" spat Zhao Kun San to Zhang Hou with a loud mocking voice.

As they heard that, the students awakened to light element and water element had their eyes wide open and calmed down after they realize that they didn't fail magic awakening.

"Stop being noisy!" said Xue Mu Sheng teacher as he stared at Zhao Kun San.

Mu Bai have a light sneer on his face at the thought of seeing Mo Fan make a fool of himself, this bottom feeder student, what qualification does he have to be close to Mu Ning Xue xiaojie, look at me, I'm handsome and have good magic talent, I work hard too! Mu Ning Xue should be making friends with people like me.

"hey trash, I heard you sold your house to get this chance to awaken your magic, if you fail this you should go and jump into the river and you could at least wash the shame off your family" said Mu Bai softly just so that Mo Fan can hear him as he passed through.

Mo Fan hearing this endured his impulse to curse back at Mu Bai and walked to Xue Mu Sheng waiting at the stone.

"Mo Fan, put your hand one the stone" said Xue Mu Sheng calmly.

As a teacher, Xue Mu Sheng perfectly understand the student's circumstances...

In magic exam, this student's score is practically the bottom of the bottom, he only got into Tian Lan magic high school because the higher up shoe him in, according to what Xue Mu Sheng know, this student's family is of ordinary background, no special talent, terrible score on the exam, getting this kind of student thrown into his class also gives him headache, it's going to pull down the overall assessment of the class.

Ai, nothing can be done about it, just count himself unlucky, hopefully this kid really doesn't fail his awakening, or otherwise the class will really become the laughing stock for the whole year.

Mo Fan being extremely nervous couldn't stop shacking his hand as he stood in front of the stone.

"Calm down! Stand still and stop shaking" warned Xue Mu Sheng.

With his left hand, Mo Fan gripped his right hand and put it onto the awakening stone.

A very cold feeling rushed through Mo Fan but he's unsure of what's going on, but there's no sign of awakening any ice element.

Eh? What's going on, why isn't anything happening?

"Close your eyes, feel your spiritual world" instructed teacher Xue Mu Sheng.

What a problematic students, he didn't even know the basic process.

Mo Fan hastily close his eyes.

As the person close their eyes and reach for the spiritual world that appears to be the void in their mind, as long as their mind did not wander and daydream, just like the starless night sky, the void in space, there is nothing within.

Within Mo Fan's spiritual world, he feels nothing within it but as he feels within his spiritual world Mo Fan feels a surge of electricity rushing through from the hand that's on the awakening stone...

The small surge of power flows through his body from the palm on the awakening stone and suddenly as if following some sort of magical passage an arc of purple lightning emerged within the void in his spiritual world, peerless, magnificent, and soul shocking!

Chapter 06

[Chapter 05 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 05](#) | | [Chapter 07](#) | [Chapter 07 Adfly](#)

Within the void in his spiritual world strands of bright light flows through, and as Mo Fan focus his awareness in it, he suddenly found that within the void a very small cluster of star.

Mo Fan feels incredibly joyful right now.

This existence of star within the spiritual world is very important for each and every magician, this star is the measure of a magician's cultivation and power, the bigger it is the stronger the magician!

Within this star, Mo Fan can see that there's a dim light, this cluster of star dust is small relative to the size of the spiritual world, but even if it's extremely small according to the book regardless of how faint or how small that star is, it means you've successfully awaken your magic!

Hahahaha, who said I will fail awakening!

Didn't I succeed awakening?!

He really wants turn back and look at this Mu Bai and Zhao Kun San's distorted face.

En?

Whatever... Let's see what color is my star.

Red represents fire element.

Green represents wind element.

Brown represents earth element.

Blue represents water element.

Gold represents light element.

Purple represents....

Oh my god! Wtfbbqimmagrass

Mo Fan was stunned at the fact.

Purple!

I actually have a purple colored star!!

.....

“Omg! The other class had someone awaken lightning element!!!” exclaimed one of the students on the schoolyard.

“What? What! Lightning element?? I will trade several lifetimes of luck for that a!!”

“Where where! Awesome, so cool, so purple, that class 7 homeroom teacher must’ve been shocked outta his pants” (because shitting his pants right now is too terrible)

“Wuwuwu (t/n: T__T) , kill me, why am I water element, why not lightning element, nobody stop me, I’m going to the roof!”

“Don’t bother jumping, even if you jump there are light element students nearby”

“This lightning element student is going to shock the whole school a!”

Just one lightning element student is enough to cause an uproar!

If the fire element is the number one choice in everyone’s choice for their first awakening, then this lightning element is simply the most perfect element for first awakening, it’s a lot stronger and more tyrannical in combat and potential compared to fire element. Some teachers even found statistics on students with lightning elements, unless the student neglect his magic cultivation at least 50% of them successfully become a mid-level magician!

Filtering all the students taking the magic exam, only the top 40% of the students from the exam get into the magic high school and finally awaken their magic.

Out of 1500 high school freshmen, only one lightning element awakening, this goes on to show how rare this lightning element is!!

.....

Right at this moment, the whole student body was staring straight at the boy from class 7, as he awakened that lightning element, arcs of purple lightning flashes and strikes on the awakening stone, right now this confident and proud boy has gathered the attention of everyone in schoolyard!

“Hey, why is it so noisy?” said Mo Fan as he slowly opened his eyes with a face full of joy.

However, when he opened his eyes he could see that even his homeroom teacher is giving his full attention somewhere else.

Mo Fan look around and found that everyone is looking to one side.

What’s going on?

Where are you guys lookin at?

Soon after Mo Fan found what was going on.

The student from the class next door awakened lightning element a step faster than his awakening and everyone in the whole school is focusing their attention on him!

Mo Fan with a bitter face looked at his awakened element, with similar arcs of lightning flashing across the awakening stone, he really feel like giving his teacher one tight slap. That face full of envy of next door’s student a, I awakened this damn awesome lightning element too!

Mo Fan was about to speak before the awakening stone when suddenly the from the awakening stone, pulsing through his palm, strands of bright light once again flowed into his spiritual world.

Mo Fan is surprised by this!

Isn’t the awakening over yet? Why is the awakening initiated again?

Mo Fan tried to pull his hand off the stone but the strands of hot magic power has already pulsed through his whole body through his palm.

A surge of burning power!

Mo Fan didn’t know what’s happening to him but a small part of that power

urged him to once again focus his perception into his spiritual world, to focus on the second power invading into the spiritual world.

Within the void in his spiritual world, the purple colored star faintly shined with brilliance, it makes people feel eager to see it bloom even more radiance.

Just like how it feels when the lightning element awakened, within Mo Fan's spiritual world a fiery arc of light streaked across as if it's a burning meteor, Mo Fan was truly shocked body and soul!

"This..... This is...."

Within his spiritual world a red star appeared!!

Mo Fan was a little confused at first, and then he spiraled into joy!!

Fire element!!!

I awakened a fire element!!!

I actually have two element!!

Generally the first awakening for everyone is only one element, chances that someone awaken to lightning element is one in ten thousand, but there's almost nobody who awaken two element almost never happened a, the chances of this happening is even lower than anyone awakening lightning element!!!

Omgwtfbqq!

Mo Fan almost fainted on being too happy.

Just lighting element made him estatic, now with additional flame element, awakening to be a dual element is too much to make him cry.

Mo Fan's is very very clear about this, having one more element from the start means that he's already have more advantage compared to other people even though cultivation of magic element is independent from one to another.

Just like online games, everyone else in the server could only have one skill and cultivate it to be stronger, Mo Fan gets two skills, but the most important part is that the role of two skills can be performed by one person making his combat ability more than just $1 + 1 = 2$!

All those guilt at his father's humiliation has vanished at this moment, Mo Fan

clearly understand that with a good cultivation and hard work the two elements combined will make him a lot stronger than other magicians at the same level!

What Mu Family's hundreds of years of heritage, What ice element family, none of that can match this dual element awakened magic!

Ha Ha Ha Ha Ha Ha



Chapter 07

[Chapter 06 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 06](#) | | [Chapter 08](#) | [Chapter 08 Adfly](#)

....

“Seriously, ai why isn’t this student assigned to my class, this Zhang Jian Guo teacher really picked up a good student in his class” said Xue Mu Sheng with a face full of envy.

Mu Bai at the front of the line had a surprised and gloomy look at the student but shortly after sent a condescending look at him.

Lightning department is amazing a, but if one doesn’t know how to cultivate it, it’s still pretty damn useless, so what if it’s lightning element it doesn’t mean much a, hmph just see if you dare block my way, I’ll kick you to the ground.

Oh, I almost forgot what this trash Mo Fan awakened to, it’s been quite some time he should have fail the awakening.

“Wow wow, fire element too!!”

“Amazing a, our class have another fire element student!”

“Who said he will fail awakening a, he actually get fire element, I’m going green from envy a!”

The lighting from awakening at the next class subsides gradually as the class figure out Mo Fan’s awakened element.

The girl who also awakened fire element, Zhou Min looked somewhat surprised as she looked at Mo Fan more in detail and found that Mo Fan’s awakening creates a much stronger flame compared to hers when she awakened.

“Class 8 gets another fire element a”

“Although it’s not as rare as lightning element, fire element is still powerful a!”

“Fire....Fire element.....” said Xue Mu Sheng with a sluggish face

Lightning element awakening from next class made him forgot about this problematic student, I thought his awakening fail! I couldn't believe that he even succeed in awakening, furthermore it's an outstanding fire element!

This.... This is like winning lottery a!!

Looking at the flame burning vigorously, the student's magic talent also appears to be a little stronger than Zhou Min's.

Xue Mu Sheng really did not expect that this back door student might actually help pull up the class average instead a!

"Yes yes, very good... what's the name... Oh Mo Fan!" said Xue Mu She as his eyes squint in pleasure.

"Yes" nodded Mo Fan

Mo Fan thought that someone else saw him awakening his lightning element, but it seems that nobody noticed it because of the other class. It's probably because this lightning element awakening next class is too shocking for the school or his own lightning element awakening is too weak to show any effect.

The strength of the effects when awakening may have some influence at the beginning of cultivation process but ultimately it's not a crucial factor because even if the power is weak in the beginning, this power can be slowly cultivated to become even stronger.

"Fire element, en en, you must put more efforts in the future, if you have any questions come and ask teacher about it" said Xue Mu Sheng as he patted Mo Fan on the shoulder

Mo Fan's heart was in joy.

However, Mo Fan didn't let himself get carried away and reveal his thunder element. If it was any other teenager, they would have shown off their dual element awakening.

Mo Fan didn't want to draw a bull's eye on his back and draw the envy and jealousy of other people.

Mo Fan knows that this Mu family is already quite hostile towards him and his family, now that he's awakened to two element, he's going to lay low, he's

currently too weak and it's not too late to rampage when he's more power later on!

Mo Fan looked at Mu Bai and Zhao Kun San's reactions, and sure enough those two guys' face is twitching!

"This brat, how the poop did it happen, he didn't fail his awakening but awakened to fire element instead!" said Mu Bai with a sincere façade but was cursing harshly.

"wtf, how is this possible, fire element...." Said Zhao Kun San the henchmen with a silly face.

"Ha ha, what did I say, mo fan ge is certainly extraordinary, fire element a, awesome! So damn awesome! This Zhao Kun San talk fart a" said Zhang Hou as he jump excitedly as the henchman's face soured as if he smelled something foul.

Zhao Kun San have a face filled with anger as he thought about his wind element fighting against fire element, he'll certainly suffer fighting against fire element!

Mo Fan turned around and with a handsome smile, bathing in the brilliant sun as some of the girls squeal does feel good indeed.

As Mo Fan walk past Mu Bai, he quietly give him the middle finger, this whole giving the finger took only a short 1 second just like saying hello and good bye.

Mu Bai feels his chest heaving as if he's going to explode from this provocation.

He took a deep breath and told himself to calm down, keep his image, he can't lower himself down to this common beggar, he's a little master from the Mu Family, this guy is just the son of a servant.

"This waste didn't fail his awakening, even if he's got some advantage on his fire element awakening, this lucky bastard is still a trash.... The more irritating thing is the class next door has a lightning element student, he's getting all the attention instead of my ice element awakening, gawd dammit!" cursed Mu Bai as he swore with a façade that looks like a prince charming.

Mo Fan returned to his position and felt that the looks that the students gave him has changed quite abit.

“Fire element, must not try to provoke this guy if possible”

“Why do you want to provoke him, I’m going to make good friends with him, I’m just some light element student, if I get bullied later I can rely on the backing of this big brother a!”

“Yes, his name is Mo Fan isn’t it?”

Mo Fan heard the other students whispering about it, but he was especially looking at Mu Bai who should also heard these things, but Mu Bai is still keeping that smile on his face.

Mo Fan knows what kind of person this Mu Bai is, all along he’s green with envy, a look at that fake smile and Mo Fan knows that Mu Bai is quite upset inside.

Just when this bastard awaken fire element you’re already green with envy ah, if you know this so-called bastard also have lightning element.... Aren’t you going to commit suicide?

Chapter 08

[Chapter 07 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 07](#) | | [Chapter 09](#) | [Chapter 09 Adfly](#)

Summer passed quickly as the autumn leaves fly with the wind into the schoolyard.

Somewhere in the school's yard, the afternoon sun spilled through the gap between the dense shade of leaves shining upon the small clearing like a stage.

Time flies as an arrow, it's been two months after Mo Fan's magic awakening.

On the first day of the class, the teacher Xue Mu Sheng give the students the most important lesson they need to know in their first semester, and that is how to cast magic! (t/n no seriously if you go into jp it literally spells as kaiho or release, I think this author watched a lot of magical anime and kaiho kaiho much)

Casting magic can be done in very simple and easy three step process (magic anonymous ahoy)

First step, spiritual meditation.

Second step, establish control.

Third step, cast magic!

Spiritual meditation requires one to wholeheartedly concentrate.

When people close their eyes a lot of times their mind will wander to various thoughts.

However when one manage to stop their mind from wandering and distract themselves, the mind itself will be empty of thoughts.

As for magicians who have awakened their element, instead of having an empty thoughts they will instead find themselves in the space within their spiritual world.

As long as Mo Fan close his eyes and did not let his mind wander and daydream, this space where his lightning element star and fire element star will

appear.

The purple colored lightning element star looking like a purple colored galaxy appears to be very beautiful, colorful and charming.

Surrounding this lightning element star, a total of seven smaller stars disorderly orbiting the star just like seven naughty children that couldn't be obedient and energetically run around.

For any magic awakened students, as long as the star and its orbiting stars have appeared with lively and bright colors then they have completed the first step, spiritual meditation.

The first step is really very simple, and for the past two months all the students have been doing as their homework is this spiritual meditation.

Spiritual meditation starts after dinner, meditate till they're tired and then sleep.

The next day after whole day school of lessons, they go back to their dorm and continue to meditate again until they're tired. Rinse and repeat.

....

Mo Fan has been very diligent in his cultivation, for the whole two months including weekends he kept on doing spiritual meditation whenever possible. Mo Fan wanted to question the teacher many times... why did they assign this kind of simple homework for the past two months?

"Maybe I can try to establish control?" Mo Fan felt that he has been very skilled in spiritual meditation and is eager to try the second step.

The second step of magic is actually very simple too.

After engaging in spiritual meditation, one will see the star and around the star are seven other stars orbiting energetically in an irregular way.

Establishing control is to use their mind to consciously control these smaller stars, make these stars calm down, make them obediently stop at your designated spot and even make them move in a certain path.

When one successfully use their mind to control these stars to move along a correct pathway within the magician's body only then they can finally attempt to

truly cast magic!

“Run really fast, come on let daddy touch you” as Mo Fan tries to connect with the seven stars.

(t/n: seriously摸摸, rub rub? Molest? Woot?)

Using his mind to exert control over these stars, Mo fan track onto to one energetically orbiting small star and was trying to make it obediently stop moving.

“Wooosh~~~”

The small star being indifferent to Mo Fan, ignored him and like a little lolita escaping from old uncle, escaped away from his influence even faster.

“Damn it, so uppity, fine... I’ll go try a different one” as Mo Fan tries to connect with other small star.

“Daddy’s here, come come be obedient, good girl, listen to daddy”

“Wooosh~~~”

The second star just like the first one escaped from his control just as fast.

Mo Fan tried to establish control on other stars, all of them ended up the same, on a few of them when Mo Fan attempts to exert control over them they move even faster than before.

As the small stars continue to orbit with irregular movements, the magician will not be able to cast any magic at all!

By utilizing a certain path in the magician’s body, a magician must connect all these small stars and line them up to let all the energy in the stars to flow into the magician’s body and then finally cast magic!

Unfortunately for Mo Fan, he was unable to control any of the stars, in fact it might be better not to try at all, once these stars felt any intention to control like eating 500 jin of Xuan Mai (t/n you can google what is stride in china, it’s a brand of gum and candy) these stars ain’t bloody stopping at all!

“How do I do this... How many years and months do I need to do this before I can even cast the first magic skill- 『Lightning Strike』” Mo Fan quipped

unpleasantly.

The first skill of lightning element system is 『Lightning Strike』.

Among all the skills that all other elements learn, with practice and skilled application this skill has the most outstanding combat applications.

Unfortunately, it's not so easy to learn skills.

The small stars orbiting this lightning star moves considerably fast, to control them is not something that can be achieved in a measly one or two days.

“Even now I can't even control any one of the seven stars... this is quite the long road”

Just like reading and studying magic, it's not something that be achieved in one or two days!

....

As the weather grow colder, the female students have been wearing thick and warm clothing instead of skirts and stockings, as time flies the winter season has been slowly approaching.

“Aqiu~~~ Damn it, I should have trained in fire element in the first place, then I could pass by this whole winter comfortably” said Mo Fan as he practiced on the rooftop early in the morning.

After more than a month since practicing to establish control, Mo Fan has been able to control 4 small stars.

The process to control these small stars... is like laying blocks of domino.

In other words, you have to carefully lay down all the 4 domino blocks in one breath without letting any one of the blocks sway and afterwards make all 4 of them move together in small steps.

Once any one of them collapse, all the stacks collapse together and you have to start over!

And just like this, you have to connect with one star and with your mind exert control over it and while doing this, you have to concentrate and exert your control over other small stars. The hardest part is when the stars resist your

control over it and the rebound will send you a lot of headache, but even so you can't allow the pain to distract your concentration.

Grinding his teeth, Mo Fan attempts to control the small lightning stars to obediently hover over a certain position.

After successfully controlling the first star, Mo Fan still have to divide his attention to the second small star, doing the same thing again and firmly exert control over the second star.

If one is not careful and concentrate too much on the second star but neglect the first star, the star will resist your control and all the efforts will all come to naught.

The teachers themselves have said that the second steps is the most difficult of the whole process, where not only it's difficult to exert control over the stars but will also deplete their spiritual force.

Just like how Mo Fan is trying to establish control every day, every time he fails the whole body feels a little bit tired, trying to do this for two hours every day leaves him mentally exhausted, dizzy, and confused.

And like this nobody can go on and try to do any spiritual meditation afterwards.

This establishing control is literally some bloody mana glutton, with my current cultivation it can last only for two hours of practicing at most!

Chapter 09

[Chapter 08 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 08](#) | | [Chapter 10](#) | [Chapter 10 Adfly](#)

“4th small star is now firmly in my control, I should try going on the 5th, ai, this is so difficult, I wonder if I could completely control all those 7 little bastards before the end of this semester or even put them on the proper pathway... that said, this monkey said that most people could only practice control on their star at most only one hour a day, each time even he couldn’t last any longer than 5 minutes, but I could do it for a total two hours, could this be the advantage I get from awakening two elements? Said Mo Fan to himself.

“The mana required to control the stars at the first stage should be the same, maybe I do have twice more mana than everyone else?”

Each magic student’s spiritual force is limited, to exert control would deplete their spiritual force and at their current magic cultivation level, they could only last for about an hour practicing their control.

However even with only an extra hour of advantage, coupled with Mo Fan’s diligent efforts, his progress has surpassed many of his fellow classmates, according to the hearsay of his henchman even the most outstanding student in the class Mu Bai could only control up to three small stars.

Out of the 7 small stars, Mo Fan has managed to establish control on four and he’s expecting to reach five within the week, it’s seems that awakening two elements give him extra hour to practice compared to others too!

This is the perfect scenario a!

I’m going to reach for the stars and marry that fair, rich and beautiful little princess! (t/n: bai fu mei, white, rich and beautiful)

.....
.....

8 am in the morning, the first class is the magical beasts, and the teacher for this class is the next door’s homeroom teacher Zhang Jian Guo.

“Mo Fan, why are you late? Can’t you be more punctual? I know your talent is a bit better than most of the students, your exam score is terrible, but you’re still not seriously studying, look at the lightning element student in my class, he’s got good talent, diligent, study seriously, he can now control four small stars, how about you? I heard you can’t even control a single fire element star, this fire element is so wasted on you! As Zhang Jian Guo reprimanded Mo Fan bluntly for being late.

Mo Fan couldn’t help but roll his eyes, every time this Zhang Jian Guo goes on scolding he’ll keep on bringing up that lightning element guy.

This Zhang Jian Guo will keep talking about this with a face full of pride and relate anything and everything to that student that awakened lightning element every day.

“That guy could only control 4 stars, I could already control up to 6 small stars!” scorned Mo Fan secretly as he leisurely walk to his seat.

“Well, open your books on magical beasts, today I will continue the lecture about magical beasts. As we all know, the magical beasts live outside of our human city and is completely hostile towards humans, in fact they even fight among themselves... so if you happen to step into the wilds what can a magician do if he met a one eyed magic wolf?” said Zhang Jian Guo as he lecture about the topic excitedly.

One-eyed magic wolf.

This is one of the magical beasts that made its nest near the human city, Mo Fan has only seen them through books and videos but those wolves seems very vicious.

Ordinary humans will not be able to do anything about such beasts, only a magician can fight against it, but of course magic students who couldn’t cast any spell can only be massacred if they meet any one-eyed magic wolf!

Zhang Jian Guo has been spending a week talking about this one-eyed magic wolf during the magical beasts class, even Mo Fan is incredibly bored listening to it over and over again.

At the moment, Mo Fan has successfully connect and control up to 6 small

stars in the lightning star, as long as he concentrate properly, he can definitely organize those 6 stars to follow the orbital alignment.

The only problem is this particularly bad seventh small star, like a virgin saint guarding her chastity, go soft and you suffer, go hard and she won't obey you, this makes Mo Fan particularly nervous and anxious!

Fuck, I'm stuck on this step a!

"Fan ge, how's your practice on fire element star a?" asked Zhang Hou who sit behind Mo Fan.

"Still the same..." casually replied Mo Fan.

Fire element....

Just like what Zhan Jian Guo said, Mo Fan couldn't control any one of the small stars yet.

"Can't be right? I don't think that's your real cultivation level, also I heard that Mu Bai guy could already control four small stars in his ice element star, if he put more efforts during the winter holiday it's very likely that he'll be able to cast the first elementary ice element spell『Ice Wave』!!!" said Zhang Hou.

"I know"

"Da ge, why aren't you worried at all? Ya know, this that villain and henchman combo is already planning something bad for you"

"its okay, let them come at me"

In Mo Fan's mind all he can think of is to control that seventh star, everything else is not important at all.

"Anyway, you have got to be careful... this semester is going to end soon, you gotta work harder next semester a, if you can't cast your first spell by the end of the next semester the school might find reasons to kick you out"

.....

.....

Soon the end of the first semester comes, Mo Fan have a vague feeling that he has manage a faint connection to that seventh small star.

“Damn it, this cultivating magic is more difficult than praying for goddess to come down, day and night connect...” complained Mo Fan as he walk out of school.

The whole semester Mo Fan hardly walk out of the school compound, 10 hours of spiritual meditation followed by 2 hours of control practice, go to class, eat, sleep every day without stopping.

Anyway, at the end of this semester all the students are going back home along with their winter homework too.

Unknowingly Mo Fan was going to get on a bus back to his old home before realizing that he didn't have that old house anymore, he almost forgot that his father has sold off the house and he's currently pretty much a homeless person.

His father Mo Xing is probably still doing his work driving around and is too busy to think about Mo Fan, so he decided to take a trip to see his sister Xin Xia instead.

It's been 6 months since he last saw his sister and Mo Fan have been wondering about his sister.

“Let's go straight to her school and pick her up”

Mo Fan went on another bus going towards his sister's secondary school.

Sitting in the bus, Mo Fan with nothing else to do, continue to practice establishing control, trying to exert his influence on that seventh small star.

Different stars of different elements carried different nature, some are easier to connect with, Mo Fan has been spending the past few nights trying to connect with this last star and bring it under his control, but this particular star has been rather irritable, especially when it resist and break out of the control the pain from backlash and depletion of spiritual force was several times more.

This seventh star is just like his difficult aunt with her irritable temper, when it explode she's always violent.

Fortunately, the past months effort have actually bore some progress, sometimes the seventh star will come under Mo Fan's control for a short period of time instead of going out of control and resisting his influence every time.

Chapter 10

[Chapter 09 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 09](#) | | [Chapter 11](#) | [Chapter 11 Adfly](#)

“Come on, line up and report for duty!”

Mo Fan calm down and concentrate to once again attempt to control all seven stars simultaneously!

The first star is the most obedient child, after all it was the first star Mo Fan connected with every day, with a simple thought the lively star stopped moving and slowly orbiting the center of the star cluster.

The second little star give off a small resistance before following along the first star.

Followed by the third, fourth, fifth...

The sixth star followed along without resistance.

“Ou yeah, now it’s just you left!”

Mo Fan with his utmost focus, concentrate whatever’s left on this seventh star.

The seventh star started moving even faster before Mo Fan exert his control bringing it to a slow halt and with a little resistance slowly but surely moving along the proper orbital path.

good girl, good girl!!

Mo Fan seeing that the seventh small star finally falling in line feels a little excited.

If the other 6 stars are like 6 good dogs that will sit at a place obediently, this seventh star is like a cat, so damn restless and fickle...

Since you’re still under control right now, I’m going to bite the bullet.

Slowly, slowly....

The seventh star finally settled down and followed along the other 6 stars on the orbital path.

Suddenly, orbital path within the star cluster radiate with charming brilliance, streaking with purple colored lightning along the orbital path with the first star as if pulling the other 6 stars move along the orbital path like a meteor with a magnificent purple dust tail.

The stars are on the path!

Now to cast the spell!

Mo Fan wearing a black jacket sat at the rearmost seat in the bus, suddenly a strand of magic pathway appears circling Mo Fan's body as the lightning element pathway briefly flash in purple, covering Mo Fan with a sense of unusual power.

『Lightning Strike』!!!

I can finally use『Lightning Strike』!!!

Mo Fan rejoice greatly and couldn't help not to laugh!

“Zi Zi Zi ~~~~~”

On his right arm, arcs of purple lightning cover his arm as if it was a snake, as long as he willed it the lightning will immediately fly towards the bus!

“Oh my god!!”

“Magician! There's a magician!!”

“Eh, a lightning magician... wait a second... why am I feeling numb....”

In the bus were many outcries nearby, the old aunt with her lunch box, the old uncle who's coming home from the gym, the girl playing on the phone, and the pervert molesting the girl playing the phone with his other hand were looking at Mo Fan in shock.

“O great... great magician, I... I will not do it again, please... I beg you to let me off...” as the thin middle man kneeled on the ground in fear, begging Mo Fan for mercy with tearful eyes and snotty nose.

The middle aged pervert thought that the young magician saw his wretched behavior and use his lightning magic in anger.

This power of lightning is rather intimidating, everybody in the bus could feel as if they were numbed from electric shock, especially the molester both his hands feels as if they were paralyzed out of fear.

“I’ll spare your dog life, the next time I see you, I’ll cut off both your hands!” as Mo Fan stood up abruptly and give the molester a stern look.

“Yes, yes, definitely no next time, I promise no more next time” the molester scrambled out of the bus as the bus stopped.

The aunts and uncles around responded with praise, even some of the young boys look at Mo Fan with admiration in their eyes.

“Mommy, that big brother is so amazing a, can I be like him when I grow up?” asked a seven year old boy tugging her mother’s skirt feebly.

“Not everyone get the chance to become magician... let alone lightning element magician”

Realizing that his magic has cause a commotion in the bus, Mo Fan hurriedly get off the bus at the next stop.

Walking his way, Mo Fan couldn’t calm his excitement.

So awesome, so fucking awesome!!! (t/n: I really wanted to use omgwtfbfqimmagrass but they said, don’t feed the troll within)

Recalling that feeling of lightning coursing through his arm, with just a thought he can make people shit their pants in fear, unrivalled power, this is like a dream come true a!

This is magic??

This is really magic!!

Mo Fan could feel his heart beating so hard, even if he did not actually shoot the spell to anything, Mo Fan could feel the power of the lightning element pouring out of his spiritual world and control it however he wants it, giving him such feeling of power he didn’t believe existed before.

Everyone in the bus was looking at him with such reverence with that pervert that wet his pants kneeling on the ground begging for mercy as lightning courses around his arm.

This is quite the novel and fun experience!!

“Ha ha ha ha, I’ve learned to use lightning magic in only one semester, not even Mu Bai can stop me now muahahahahaha!!

The school’s deadline on learning to cast magic is one year but Mo Fan actually manage to cast magic in a mere six months!

From the start of school to the end of the semester it’s only been 5 months, if this fact is make public his classmates and teachers, even other schools will be astonished.

That magical beast teacher’s recently boasted that the genius in his class Huang Ming Kai can now control 4 small stars just like how Mu Bai can control 4 stars.

Ha Ha Ha, I can now cast the first elementary magic, if Mu Bai knows he’ll turn green from envy!!

As the power of lightning magic arcs around my arm I could feel them wanting to rush out, I wonder how it’ll be if I release them, omg the more I think of how awesome it could be the more excited I feel.

Calm down, take a deep breath, I can’t laugh like an idiot in the middle of the road, I need to calm down, I’m now a great magician yo!

Mo Fan really wanted to try to cast magic once again, but just after use that magic on the bus he could feel that his whole body feels a little empty and dizzy.

“Is this what the spiritual force exhaustion the teacher talk about??” said Mo Fan to himself.

Usually Mo Fan could practice his control for around two hours, any more than two hours Mo Fan will feel spiritually exhausted.

He did practice for about 20 minutes on the bus, but that lightning magic makes him feel quite exhausted already.

Mo Fan thinks that this is caused by the incomplete spiritual path that was formed while it was transitioning from control to casting, it shouldn’t cost that much mana to establish control in the first place but if he can form the proper complete spiritual path from the stars to his body along with proper magic

casting it should only take about half of his mana!



[Chapter 09 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 09](#) | | [Chapter 11](#) | [Chapter 11 Adfly](#)

Chapter 11

[Chapter 10 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 10](#) | | [Chapter 12](#) | [Chapter 12 Adfly](#)

With a good mood, humming the tune of my little apple, Mo Fan walk towards the middle school.

Ming Wen middle school is an all girls private school where most of Xia city's most pampered and fashionable girls are enrolled in.

Compared to other secondary schools, there is no magic education in this school but there's a club where some of the members have even more knowledge than the compulsory 9 year magic education, moreover some of the club members even wear fully powered magic device as fashionable accessories.

These students are mostly second generation and more coming from a magicians' family, wearing these device to nourish their spiritual force compared to Mo Fan who has to climb up step by step.

The road around the school are packed with many luxury cars, waiting for the time when school's over, knowing Xin Xia's temperament, she will go around and take the back exit instead, go through the small trail behind the school nearby the residential area and enjoy the fragrant smell of bamboo park.

Mo Fan walk past the school's main gate and go towards the alley where the trail ends... and wait for his younger sister Xin Xia there.

Not many people know about this shortcut, but Mo Fan pass through other people's yard and trod towards the familiar alley.

The world has changed, but this familiar city has not changed, the small bamboos enduring through winter by the alley still has not changed.

I guess Ye Xin Xian probably has not changed too.

....

Mo Fan lean against the wall at the alley, like a hooligan waiting to blackmail unknowing schoolboys, looking at the trail from time to time, thinking about surprising the girl, but after quite some time the girl still has not appear.

Why hasn't she pass yet?

Mo Fan stood with a pose as if he's giving up, close his eyes and almost as if a habit entered into spiritual meditation.

Suddenly from the direction of the hill across the alley, Mo Fan heard some loud voices which is usually cut off from the alley walls, but still passed into his ears.... Could my sharper senses be the side effects of cultivating?

Curious about it, Mo Fan walked towards the small hill.

Out of the alley directly opposite the foot of the mountain where his old house has been sold is a small hill about one kilometer away, next to the small hill is a small park which has vines wrapping around a wooden swing.

The swing was hanging straight without any trace of movement, on it is a girl with long black hair, the cold biting winds swept her hair, revealing her fine fair face, long eyelashes, delicate small nose and a glossy sweet pink colored lips. (玉润粉蜜的唇边 this is like jade sweet pink colored lips, I have no idea what kind of color sweet pink is)

The girl stared ahead with a quiet countenance, like a lotus flower blooming in the winter amidst the cold and desolate winter.

Mo Fan is stunned looking at her, not realizing that as he has quietly look at her sitting quietly atop the swing, his heart is filled with inexplicable burst of warmth as a smile crept onto his face.

As if woken from his reverie, Mo Fan felt that something is wrong (t/n: alternatively he felt a disturbance in the force), furrow his brows and walk towards the elegant girl sitting on the swing.

The girl also felt someone approaching, but is not surprised when she saw Mo Fan's face, instead give a very gentle smile as if she knew that Mo Fan would come and she's sitting there waiting for him.

"Mo Fan gege" as she called with the usual sweet voice.

"It's that bunch of dogs again right?" said Mo Fan with a trace of anger in his face but Xin Xian stayed silent.

"I'm going to have to fuck them off today, this group of scum!!" Mo Fan with a heaving chest full of anger looked towards the hillside.

"They have many people with them, just forget about it..."

"I can't let this one go, I'm going to clean some scum" said Mo Fan uncompromisingly as he go up the hill!

Xin Xian sitting by the side wanted to pull Mo Fan back but he has already walked up.

Xin Xian knows that with Mo Fan's temper, as those hooligans mess with her,

Mo Fan will go up to them and fight them instead, even as he manage to beat off some of them he's always coming back home injured and this is what she doesn't want the most.

These people are mostly small time local ruffians who have dropped out of school a long time ago, with a mix of some young students and called themselves the green bear gang (Qing Xiong, t/n seriously? Green bears?), to be more specific they become the lackeys of the group of rich girls from the school, bullying whoever they dislike.

There are at least 5 people right now, with two other people with a big sturdy body, much much bigger than Mo Fan, if they fight Mo Fan will definitely get beaten black and blue.

.....

At the small pavilion on the hilltop.

"Hey Xu Bing, doing it like this it's like you got no style at all..." said a teenager with cigarette dangling from his mouth as they play poker.

"no style? What do you mean? I made a sincere confession to her to be my girlfriend for sixteen times..... I'm now waiting by this small pavilion playing poker to give her some time to think about it?" said another guy Xu Bing, with a menacing look, a blue colored very conspicuous tattoo on his neck.

"Oh, well if she refuse you again, haha kaboom, double up" said the guy wearing cowboy hat with a hole on it.

"wtf you lucky bastard"

"Play a few rounds till it's abit dark, I don't believe that chick isn't going to panic" said Xu Bing as his eyes squint, clearly enjoying her predicament.

"Well dealing with a woman like this, gotta be straightforward on this kind of shy shy girl a"

It's too difficult to not want to do anything on this kinda naïve and sweet looking girl, anyone who saw her will drool, even if other people will say it as if a toad eating swan meat (giving pearl to swine), just get this girl and nobody can say anything anyway.

"Yes, I remember that chick has a brother, quite annoying" said another guy.

"That incapable guy, he doesn't know how to fight anyway, just treat him like a sandbag, just hit and hit" said Xu Bing without any care.

"Yeah, I can deal with him alone, now that I got my muscles and packs, I need to

try beating something”



[Chapter 10 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 10](#) | | [Chapter 12](#) | [Chapter 12 Adfly](#)

Chapter 12

[Chapter 11 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 11](#) | | [Chapter 13](#) | [Chapter 13 Adfly](#)

“Say Xu Bing a, isn’t your taste a little odd? I know this chick looks nice but... there’s still the issue of whether you can do it with her or not” said the smoking teenager.

“I think so too”

“There are other pretty girls going to that school, rich too, just tease them abit and they’ll give in, why are you going through this trouble...?”

“You know ass a, this is called taste” said Xu Bing as he stared fiercely at the group of people.

These people were unhappy at Xu Bing’s words but looked up and saw a boy wearing a black jacket walking towards the small pavilion.

Hey... isn’t this guy looks familiar a?

Hahaha, speak of the devil this kid is that pretty chick’s brother, awesome.

This kid has been getting in my way since then, I’ve been looking forward to deal with him. I did not expect the fool to walk into my hand by himself, just these few brothers here will give you some good puching, let’s see if you dare to stick out like a sore thumb later!

“Brothers, get your wepuns” Xu Bing stood up and looked at him with a pair of cold eyes.

“Ge, we didn’t bring our stuffs” whispered the smoking guy to Xu Bing.

“Since it’s the guy Zhao Kun San ge told us about... hahaha we better take care of him well” as one of the guys took off his jacket to show off his muscles.

Mo Fan looked at these five scums calling themselves Green Bear Gang as if they’re animals.

.....

“Well kid, tell you what, I like your this sister, it’s really her blessing that this Xu Bing fancy her, you think everyone is like Xu Bing that doesn’t mind that she’s a disabled person?... like this kind of people, probably only saints will want her, you know if someone else wants her, you should quickly worship him like a Buddha” said Xu Bing pointing his finger at Mo Fan.

After all the 16 confessions, Xu Bing's patience has run out.

"Don't be so troublesome"

"Now little brother, looking at you for family's sake I'll not treat you so bad, Zhao Kun San and Mu Bai wanted something from you a, if not dead then break your legs and let you accompany her with your wheelchair!" said the muscular guy wearing a white vest.

After hearing these words, Mo Fan was heaving dramatically, glancing at the small pavilion and certainly there is a wheelchair being used as a table with scattered cards on it.

At the start just looking at these scum using the Xin Xia's wheelchair as a table for playing cards has already made him extremely angry and now with that provocation from Xu Bing, his chest feels like exploding!!

Disabled???

Disabled people??

Mo Fan swore, whoever dared humiliate Ye Xin Xia, I will make him regret this life!

"Stop talking nonsense, now beat this kid to the ninth hell!!"

"I alone is enough, you few bros just watch me" said the muscular guy with a sneer

Mo Fan looked at him with a pair of cold eyes, however these small time ruffians didn't notice that in Mo Fan's eyes, he's currently establishing the magic pathway for the purple lightning, along with Mo Fan's anger bearing the enormous power of lighting like a volcano on the verge of eruption.

"Do you guys think I'm still that same old shit for brains idiot that was your punching bag?"

A restless force surrounds the air around Mo Fan like an army waiting for their general to give the command!

"I'll let you animals get a good taste of lightning!"

Just as Mo Fan roars with anger, at this moment all the seven stars in a line run through the magic pathway as the entire power of the lightning element star courses through Mo Fan's right arm!

"ZiZiZiZiZi"

Arcs of lightning slithered through Mo Fan's body like a snake, a second later all these scattered lightning gathered on Mo Fan's right arm crackling harshly.

“Omg!!!!”

“What is this!?!?”

“Why is there lightning crackles around his body!”

“This kid... FML, he’s a magician!!” said Xu Bing

Even though they’re quite well known gang around the area, even so in front of a real magician whatever might they have is just like trash!!

“How could he be a magician!!”

Xu Bing along with the group of other punks were extremely shocked and awed enough to wet their pants.

“Lightning force,『Lightning Strike』!!”

All the invocation has been completed, this time Mo Fan properly cast the elementary spell 『Lightning Strike』!

He suddenly raised his hand, palms open and all the arcs of lightning sent a sharp sound like a legion of purple armored warriors suddenly pulling out their weapons upon receiving orders!

“Destroy them!” Mo Fan with the exploding anger instinctively dominate the force of lightning to obey his commands.

As he clenched his fist, the arc of lightning was released towards the group of punks and Xu Bing. The arcs of lightning lashes like a whip towards the giant muscular punk first and then to Xu Bing, electrocuting them to the ground, leaving marks on the ground like a snake passes through!!!

“ZiZiZi~~~~~”

Xu Bing and the sturdy muscular guy lies on the ground silently and still like a dead dog, but whips of lightning continues to lash on them breaking their raw skin and burning the tender flesh inside.

They wanted to scream from all the pain but even so the arcs of lightning are like python constricting their body in its entirety. Every now and then the lightning will appear and make the two punks continue to convulse severely again.

“PFFFFFTTTTT (spitting out his smoke)” as the terrible feeling as if a devil is just before them, the smoking teenager kneel and shiver on the ground in fear.

The other guy though is standing in shock, even though the 『Lightning Strike』 didn’t hit him but his pants is already all wet, dripping onto his shoes!

Chapter 13

[Chapter 12 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 12](#) | | [Chapter 14](#) | [Chapter 14 Adfly](#)

.....

At the small pavilion, the buzzing and brilliant purple magical energy quickly subside.

The air is filled with the smell of charred flesh. Some of the plants around the pavilion were charred too.

On the ground are two punks are still convulsing from time to time, looking miserable like fish out of water.

The other three people has been thoroughly scared...

“Big bro Mo Fan.... We grew up around the same place too... mercy please... spare our life... we’ll no longer do it...!” Said the guy who’s smoking, in his eyes Mo Fan is a nightmare more terrible than the devil!

“You... you... great magician, please give mercy on our group of scum, we beg you to spare us” said the man wearing jeans as he tremble.

The two punks on the ground are just too horrifying, the other punks do not want to become like that!

The anger in Mo Fan’s heart subsided along with the casting of 『Lightning Strike』 as he look despicably at the two lightly charred men, and the horrified look on the other three.

“Send them to the hospital” Mo Fan said calmly.

Actually Mo Fan did not expect the power of the elementary lightning skill to actually do so much!

This should be his first proper spell cast, if his mastery over it is a little higher, with better control and without hesitation in focusing the power, just this basic spell and it’ll destroy the pavilion and sent along the five punks to their death.

In a way, it’s a blessing that nobody died otherwise this whole fiasco will be really troublesome!

“Yes yes yes we’ll do it, we’ll get out now” said the teenager with the cowboy hat as if getting a new lease on life.

The other two people did not dare to dwell on it and hurriedly went to lift up the

paralyzed people on the ground....

But just when they were about to touch them, they shivered when residual lightning sparked out of the paralyzed body.

“Call an ambulance, you’ll pay for the medical expenses yourself” said Mo Fan coldly.

“Yes I called them”

For Mo Fan his anger has disappeared however it was quite difficult to conceal the enthusiasm in his heart at this success but right now he can’t afford to show that silly ecstatic look on his face. He went over to the pavilion, swept the cards off the wheelchair and promptly bring it down the stairs.

The trio watched Mo Fan with fear lingering in their heart. All of sudden he turned back, scaring the other three out of their mind.

“oh yeah, if someone asked you can tell them that they’re stealing electricity, if you dare spread out the thing about me being magician, I will make sure you will silent forever. Anyway, I heard that the police don’t really care about magician caused casualty, especially when it’s a scumbag of the society provoking the magician” reminded Mo Fan.

The trio nodded like a woodpecker and couldn’t be more obedient.

“About this thing to Zhao Kun San and Mu Bai there, you know how to deal with it with your IQ? Said Mo Fan casually.

“We... we didn’t find you”

“OK, smart, this thing if they found out and if I know about it later, you know what I can do right?”

“Yes yes, Mo Fan boss, have a good day sir” three people bowing with respect and fear.

Mo Fan nodded and carried the wheelchair away.

With this kind of cruel and brutality to start with and then let them off abit, Mo Fan believe that they will not be rash and reveal his thing.

Anyway, he’s now able to cast a real magic spell, that Mu Bai guy is still only apprentice magician, if these punks have any brains at all they’ll keep their mouth shut! Besides these five punks are merely pawns. When the time comes, I’ll collect what’s owed from those two bastards (or eggs)!

.....

Down the hill, Mo Fan couldn’t help but laugh!!

A few months ago, he's still in a classroom listening to boring history lecture, looking out of the window. He will never believe that now there are people riding the gusts of wind to fly to the distant mountains and beyond, even beating and bullying these vicious thugs with feels just like fantasy!

Who would have thought that he will actually feel it today!

With the power of lightning in his beck and call, they usual five ruffians that he usually can't provoke can turn into some barbequed dogs if he wills it, it's truly an unprecedented wonderful dream like feeling!

"This lightning element power is so strong, I wonder how the fire element will be.... The annual magic assessment will be in six months' time, I should have the time to master this elementary fire spell 『Flame』" said Mo Fan excitedly.

However the elementary spells are not absolute in their ranking, it could be the weakest at start but at later stages the power will be different!

"Yes yes just like that wind element the teacher said, higher level wind element spells 『Wind Wings』 will allow people to fly.... Omg so awesome, if I could learn that 『Wind Wings』 I could go anywhere!!

After sometime, Mo Fan still have difficulties calming down his excitement, his thoughts are constantly going around thinking about what ifs and what nots of his magical knowledge, thinking about spells other cool and exciting spells a magician could learn!

.....

Waiting on the swing, the girl with her hair down looked up and stare at the direction of the small pavilion behind the trees.

"Oh there's a purple light..." mutters Ye Xin Xia

She saw a flash of purple radiance like a comet's tail passing through the pavilion that disappeared quickly but the brilliant light is deeply committed to her memory.

"A magician?"

She finds it difficult to imagine that a magician would be around here.

Why is there a magician there where the group of punks are, and there's magic casted too!

Mo Fan ge, is he alright??

Ye Xin Xia's is very anxiously and unconsciously bite her lips at this thought.

Finally down the stairs, a familiar figure appeared, his hands carrying the

wheelchair down and his face filled with.... Silly smiles??



[Chapter 12 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 12](#) | | [Chapter 14](#) | [Chapter 14 Adfly](#)

Chapter 14

[Chapter 13 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 13](#) | | [Chapter 15](#) | [Chapter 15 Adfly](#)

It's great that he's fine!

Ye Xin Xia's heart finally calmed down.

"Xin Xia, I've dealt with those punks, they will never come back and trouble you" as Mo Fan bring the wheelchair to Xin Xia

"I just saw a ray of lightning, it looks like lightning elementary spell" said Ye Xin Xia.

Mo Fan laugh and with a face full of pride look deep into Xin Xia's pair of eyes. Xin Xia with a careful thought suddenly flashed her eyes full of surprise.

"Mo Fan ge casted that lightning spell?"

Mo Fan doesn't say it but admit it with a smile.

"Really? Mo Fan ge is a magician??" said Ye Xin Xia with a bewildered tone.

"Haha, you're some of the first to see my true power!" said Mo Fan with a headstrong tone as he very suddenly pop in close to Xin Xia's face

Ye Xin Xia didn't expect this sudden attack, all of sudden blushes so hard even to the neck.

Mo Fan realizing that he got too carried away, quickly explained himself "I'm sorry, I just got too excited!"

Ye Xin Xia's voice is as soft as a mosquito asked "That light.... Are you really a magician?"

Mo Fan nodded.

"Our teacher said that awakening lightning element is one in about a thousand apprentice. In the elementary level, lightning element's power is overwhelming when compared to any other elements and is ranked first in the elementary level element" Ye Xin Xia felt happy for Mo Fan about this.

Ye Xin Xia is aware of their family's circumstances, not to mention that in she was left in the care of the Mo family without any clear reason too, aunty said that uncle Mo Xing sold the house and the family's financial is in dire straits. She and Mo Fan is still young, and it's quite difficult to help uncle Mo Xing, the only thing that can be done right now is to become a real magician and then help

ease the family crisis.

But honestly, Mo Fan ge is really powerful, he can even learn magic in such a short time...

Hey that's weird!

Suddenly Ye Xin Xia's realized something and that pair of beautiful eyes were no longer looking at Mo Fan.

Mo Fan in all seriousness asked "What's wrong?"

"You awaken your element in less than six months, as far as I know other talented people needed close to a year to completely and properly cast elementary spell" said Ye Xin Xia

Mo Fan was shocked in surprise. Errr talented people with good awakening need a year's time??

That... I only need six months to be able to cast elementary magic, that is actually very fast!

The only problem is that Mo Fan doesn't know about this.

From what he know, that idiot Mu Bai have control up to his 4th star and is working on the 5th star, isn't my magic awakening just as normal too?

Erghh, why did Ye Xin Xia's astonished look feels as if she's looking at a monster? Could it be that taking less than six months to master an elementary spell really be extraordinary??

"You just said talented people needs a year but what kind of talent level are there?" Mo Fan asked cautiously.

Mo Fan did not want to expose his ignorance of common sense in this current world.

"Mu Ning Xue is considered the most talented of Bo city, even comparable to the geniuses of the empire apprentices, but from her awakening to the time she cast her elementary spell took eight months' time" said Ye Xin Xia.

"Eight... Eight months?" said Mo Fan dumbfounded.

What kind of person is Mu Ning Xue?

She's the only person from Bo city that was immediately admitted to Empire University, within Mu Family itself she's the apple of their eyes, from childhood she's supported by the entire heritage and magical resources of the Mu Family, no common walking the path of magician could get this privileges.

The reason many things revolves around her is because of her amazing magic

talent!

But even such woman in her arrogance also needed eight months to cast her first spell, but I only took five months???

Holy fuck!!

OH MY GOD!

Mo Fan's feeling is burning excitedly!

If Mu Ning Xue's eight months shocked the world, and with that she's known for her excellent talent, then his five months will send the world to oblivion a!!

"Mo Fan ge, you... you're not learning bad stuffs right.... I heard from an old scholar, he said that the only kind of people with this kind of cultivation speed are those from the black church" whispered Ye Xin Xia quietly.

The methods of black church might allow a magician to greatly enhance their cultivation speed, but Ye Xin Xia couldn't think of how to help a person to reach elementary magic in just five months, although Ye Xin Xia knows that Mo Fan ge is a very intelligent person...

"Black church? How is that possible... oh right... Actually I didn't awaken the opening day of school, I met an old man earlier, he said hey young man! I can see your extraordinary talent, it's better to learn magic earlier, and so I asked him, who are you uncle, he told me that he's a member of the magic association, he could help me go through awakening... so all in all I didn't take five months to get to that stage" Mo Fan quickly responded with an explanation.

Ye Xin Xia listened to his silly explanation about this but with a perfect smile said "when the element is first awakened, although the awakening is ahead of time there might be side effects on cultivation but since it's someone from the magic association, there shouldn't be a lot of problem"

Mo Fan was finally relieved that Ye Xin Xia didn't pursue the matter further.

Damn it, I really feel like a monster now, it seems that before I fully understand the common sense of this world I really shouldn't expose myself too much.

"Five months of cultivation, is really only by the black church?" asked Mo Fan weakly.

"Yes" nodded Ye Xin Xia seriously.

Mo Fan was getting some cold sweat there!

Too awesome isn't a very good thing... He originally wanted to give Ye Xin Xia another surprise about his additional fire element awakening, now it seems that

it's not a very good time to bring this up...

Now I need to go back and look up the books, to find out what all this is about, I can't be careless about this or I'll be branded as people from the black church and be killed!!

[Chapter 13 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 13](#) | | [Chapter 15](#) | [Chapter 15 Adfly](#)

Chapter 15

[Chapter 14 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 14](#) | | [Chapter 16](#) | [Chapter 16 Adfly](#)

.....

I return with Ye Xin Xia to our aunt's place to have dinner, I planned to continue cultivating my thunder element but when I get on the cultivation routine as usual, an immediate splitting headache that feels like playing league of legends for three days nonstop, the whole body feels like it's being hung upside down.

(T/N: can someone corroborate to this? lol 3 days of nonstop gaming)

What the hell is going on??

My whole mind is at rock bottom.

Could it be caused by using the spell twice? Is it possible that the excessive usage of magic is causing extreme spiritual fatigue?

There shouldn't be any other usage, I didn't actually fully cast it on the bus but it might still count as casting it twice and draining all my mana?

The thought of spending five months on cultivating the element, believing that the magic power capacity within the star is large enough, but just using them for two lightning spells and the whole lightning element star is feeling rather bleak now.

The usual lightning element star in the spiritual world is usually more colorful, with brilliant purple radiance from the seven small stars echoing in the void, but now the whole star system has lost its luster and gone dark.

Mo Fan was shocked, but calming down himself to rest he begin to notice the lightning element stars slowly recovering its radiance albeit slowly!

"It seems that while it's at higher capacity the star will shine brighter and will lost some of its brilliance on each attempt to cast, and go completely dimmed when it runs out of lightning energy within"

The element star system itself is storing its elemental energy!

No wonder homeroom teacher Xue Mu Shen kept stressing every day that even when we're bored we must continue to do spiritual cultivation, it doesn't matter how talented a magician start out but without sufficient cultivation he/she will

stay mediocre.

This whole thing can be summarized: it doesn't matter how skillful you are, without any mana you'll still be useless!

Whatever, I'll think about these stuffs later, I really feel like passing out anytime soon!

.....

Resting in the living room I slept very well until dawn.

This little girl Ye Xin Xia is rather cute, it's almost midday now and she's still not up yet.

Mo Fan got up from the bed feeling very refreshed.

Slipping into spiritual meditation, the view of the lightning star system has recover half its brightness it appears that it will soon recover its usual brilliance.

"Yeah, I shouldn't expose this lightning element in front of strangers, although there's still law in the current society jealousy knows no bound, if the Mu family found out that I have lightning element I don't know what kind of shit will hit the fan... I have to cultivate the more common fire element and I could easily deceive everyone" thought Mo Fan about this problem while brushing his teeth.

Just cultivating on one lightning element is quite handful already, how do I get this lightning to be the wife and keep this fire element as the obedient concubine? (T/N alternatively: how do I continue to grow this lightning element while keeping fire element up to par?).

Mo Fan could cultivate lightning element to this point precisely because he put in all the efforts just onto it during the past five months regardless of how fascinating, charming, he cultivated lightning element with a single minded determination.

The annual magic assessment will be in the next six months, if he doesn't want to show lightning element to others then the only choice is to cultivate fire element in the next semester. However doing so will stall the growth of lightning element, without spiritual cultivation the specific element will not become stronger!

.....

Mo Fan have to make small changes to his original cultivation program.

With the yearly magic examination in about six months' time, the coming days will require a ten hours a day spiritual cultivation with eight hours on fire

element and the remaining two hours on lightning element.

Lightning element will grow very slowly but Mo Fan will still be able to maintain his current mastery over it to a certain extent. It's quite a blessing to be able to spend eight hours a day on fire element as compared to other students with only five hours a day.

.....

During the lunch time, aunt Mo Qing came back home from work.

Aunt Mo Qing could be considered the most ordinary of ordinary women, a lanky body, a yellow face, the appearance of a good person.

"Mo Fan a, I heard your father told me about you cultivating magic in Tian Lan magic high school! You better work hard o, if you can become elementary magician our family lineage will have magicians again!" said Mo Qing.

Elementary magician in the family lineage??

Our family has been dirt poor for so long, I don't know when it was that we have a magician ancestor!?

"How about that, why isn't he around?" asked Mo Fan.

"He's sending supplies to the mountains for those hunters, I really don't understand... he's an ordinary human but I'm not sure where he got the guts to go to the wild mountains, if he encounter those magical beasts they'll just swallow him whole ah!!" complained Mo Qing.

"Magical beasts staying in the woods are quite far from surrounding city areas right?" said Mo Fan.

Different from the safe environment in the city area, the urban areas near the city outskirts are still quite dangerous with occasional life threatening magical beasts, not to mention ordinary humans going further out of the city limits where even magicians are often killed there.

"What kind of hole did you crawl out? Didn't you see the warning from hunter's union warning about the recent magical beasts roaming near the city outskirts? Some magical beasts have been sighted more frequently outside of Bo City limits, we've been warned to never go anywhere outside the secure perimeter of the city" said Mo Qing

"It's not so exaggerated right?" said Mo Fan with a smile.

Mo Fan was rather shocked at this, from the books and articles he read normally magical beasts stay rather far away from any human inhabited city and major

organizations such as the famous magic associations, governments and the big magic family regularly patrol areas around the city to ensure the citizen's safety. "You ah, you've gone stupid from reading too much books. What do you think? What kind of mayor doesn't way to have a peaceful and prosperous city ah, even if the magical beasts invade the city in order to avoid mass panic they'll even have to say that everything is in control, in fact closer to the outskirts there's always magical beasts of some sorts even within the city itself. We just don't see it near the homes of ordinary humans yet" said Mo Qing with a subdued voice. Mo Fan was shocked to hear it but still smiled and replied "Auntie, you gotta be too paranoid!"

"well kid, believe it or not I'll tell you a true story. You know I work in the hospital so it's not gossip or second hand news"

"ok" nodded Mo Fan

Fortunately, Mo Qing didn't start which hospital she's working at otherwise Mo Fan will bored listening to it.

"One night, I went to fetch the meds the doctor need, it seems that the patient in the operating room is an magician, they did something to Dr.Want and I even heard this: even if you're an apprentice doctor who can't tell poison marsh to poison water, all the staff here has been hypnotized and won't remember anything, go go go, let's quickly return to the hunter's union and search for that evil-eyed marsh beast before there are more victims in the area!" said Mo Qing with a careful tone.

Mo Qin doesn't look like she' fabricating it.

There isn't actually any magical beasts roaming around the city or even in the city right?!?

This will be too horrible, any encounter with any kind of magical beasts will literally spell death!

Chapter 16

[Chapter 15 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 15](#) | | [Chapter 17](#) | [Chapter 17 Adfly](#)

“Is dad alright going into the mountain?” asked Mo Fan.

“I’ve got no idea, the city has issued a warning for all citizens to not go anywhere near the forest areas. Your dad said that a team of non hunters has did the supply run to the outpost near the one eyed wolf’s forest nest... Regardless, no matter how I persuade him he still go on and do this dangerous thing” said Mo Qing.

Mo Fan’s face change after realizing the danger of this.

“But the price is also well worth the pay though... they’re getting what’s paid for apprentice magician... but even with all that money if something happened to him.... I don’t even know how to go about hit...” said Mo Qing in anguish.

“Aunty, don’t worry too much, I’m sure he will be careful about this, nothing bad will happen to him... their team is just sending supplies to a designated outpost, the road along the way to the outpost is a secured road too” said Ye Xin Xia.

“Sigh... I still hope that he’ll just work in the city so I don’t have to worry about him like this...” muttered Mo Qing.

Listening to aunt Mo Qing complaining about this gives Mo Fan a bad feeling.

No wonder Mo Fan hasn’t seen his father at all for the past six months, he went and took did work that requires him to go outside the city on a supply run. Even for magicians there’s still risk of death let alone people without magic, but none of the magicians will do this kind of work for a pittance.

.....

Mo Fan hasn’t been idle at his aunt’s place during the holiday, almost every day Mo Fan will go back to Tian Lan magic highschool’s library.

He needed to know a lot of common knowledge, for instance this Black Church. These people are like terrorist organization, like a big cult, and their range of activities often harm the safety and life of people, furthermore for their own ends they will even use living people as practicing tools, these kind of assholes doesn’t deserve any mercy!

The other thing he has kept up is spiritual cultivation, after knowing that his

lightning element star could only cast two spells before depleting their mana, Mo Fan understand the importance of spiritual cultivation better. The whole holiday has been focused on cultivating the fire element magic, even after successfully establishing control over lightning element he still needed to do it step by step for a different element. Regardless of the temptation to establish control straight away so that he can use fire wave as soon as possible Mo Fan continues to cultivate the foundation for fire magic.

Engrossed in the habit of spiritual cultivation, times flies as an arrow, the school holiday has ended. Mo Fan is cleaning the cobwebs in the library before class time. With the rang of the bell, Mo Fan goes to his usual last row position.

Yep?

Seems like there's something odd today.

Mo Fan looked at Zhang Hou and found that he's rather off.

This guy's eyes always looks like a curious little monkey with cunning look and he'll pretend to not listen to the class at all.

But today, his eyes are steady, mouth slightly open with an intoxicated bewildered look on his face.

Looking around, Xu Qing Lin, Lu Xiao Bin these other two lecher along with Zhang Hou....!

Ah? Didn't aunt Mo Qing said about some evil-eyed marsh monster lurking around the city? All these guys got bewitched or something!!

"Good morning students, your practical magic teacher and homeroom teacher is sick and is recuperating at home, starting today I will be your homeroom teacher and I will be in charge of practical magic class. I'm Tang Yue!" said a mature bright voice.

Been used to the hoarse and slow old man voice, all of sudden there's the gentle voice of a mature woman filled with charm and sexiness, even sleepy Mo Fan suddenly woke up!

Following the voice and looking up, Mo Fan's dull eyes were enchanted too! Omg it's not some friggin bewitching evil eye marsh monster, it's clearly the hormones of teenage boys shocked by this beautiful teacher.

Teacher Tang Yue wore a standard black skirt, black suit with white inner shirt. The pair of glamorous peaks looks so full that the little button on the shirt looks like a little doorman with his back against the door and whatever inside is

bursting out!

This is... pretty terrible

For the boys to get this kind of stimuli early in the morning probably most of the boys will have their little brother up and about.

“Since everyone have just awaken their magic six months ago and nobody can do casting yet, I hope you understand that such great power also requires great control over it otherwise if you lose control over your own power it’ll even backfire on yourself!” said teacher Tang Yue as she starts her lecture.

With such serious tone, most of the little tyrants have also recovered from the initial surprise, she started on the blackboard and write some important aspects of her lecture while the rest of the class fix their nosebleed.

Holy shit... that roundness, Mo Fan believes that within the minds of all the normal boys they’re daydreaming the same thing.

Ahem!

Such a sacred school time, can’t be addle minded, I need to put my focus to studying instead of letting the little bro take over the mind. That said, I’m definitely not wearing tight pants to the practical magic class, I’m not about to let the little tyrant get in the way like a growing ivy. (t/n: seriously, I missed a lot of the authors’ dick jokes/teenage hormone delusion jokes here lol)

The morning class starts with a practical magic class followed by theoretical magic class. Teacher Tang Yue will be doing it in the practice ground and will personally give guidance on the spell casting.

Seriously paying attention to the class, teacher Tang Yue is lecture about the cost of spell cast being different for each elements, but comparing it to Mo Fan’s own experience, he’s wondering how keep up casting spells and didn’t get tired at all?

The practice ground is made of several disjointed barriers where magic power that spilled off the cast gets absorbed by these invisible barriers to prevent injuries outside.

“Watch, I will demonstrate fire element spell fire wave” said teacher Tang Yue standing in the center of the ground.

The students surrounded in a half arc group behind the teacher without even needing teacher Tang Yue to tell them to.

“Fire element spell ah, Mo Fan ge... you should wipe that drool off ah! Can’t

believe just looking at that gentle virtuous looking face... Teacher Tang Yue turned out to be a fire magician!” said Zhang Hou while he give him a pat. “Ooooooh! I’m going to learn this fire spell!” react Mo Fan

[Chapter 15 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 15](#) | | [Chapter 17](#) | [Chapter 17 Adfly](#)

Chapter 17

[Chapter 16 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 16](#) | | [Chapter 18](#) | [Chapter 18 Adfly](#)

Tang Yue stood leisurely at the middle of the practice ground, the graceful curve of her figure outlined as her skirt flapped lightly, and perhaps it's her first time teaching otherwise she probably wouldn't wear such tight clothes that's practically giving the students free eye candies.

"When you enter into spiritual meditation, keeping your calm and focus, even when I'm talking like this, my entire mind is fully concentrated on my fire element star.... Focusing within the star system" said teacher Tang Yue.

Teacher Tang Yue's voice drifted to every students and just as it feels as if teacher Tang Yue stood there quietly like a statue, suddenly her curly hairs looks as if it's waving. There were no wind at the entire practice ground but her hair blows as if a surge of hot air is present.

"Control... you beckon to the star, make your stars obey your instructions, open the magic pathway of the fire element!" teacher Tang Yue's soft voice turned into one with amazing majesty and pride that could burn everything that stands in her way.

Right at this moment, all the boys mind that is full of dirty thoughts has turned into one of awe. They widened their appalled eyes at this beautiful teacher.

This... Yes, what they feel right now on their face that comes from teacher Tang Yue is the heat from the flame. There are surprise, awe, and the reverence for the unparalleled might of the magic!

We thought that this newly arriving teacher is just an ordinary teacher just like the previous old man she will also be teaching magic theory, but who would have thought that this young looking new teacher Tang Yue uses magic like she has learn how to do it for a very long time. Unlike the old man teacher teacher Tang Yue could lecture while controlling her stars and the power of her spell just from the intensity of the fire alone is entirely many levels above that old man, like a pillar of flames!

"Remember, after the aligning the stars for the magic pathway, you must not let up the control over them but immediately move them to the pathway

positions!!”

The commanding voice shout once more. “Fire Wave”

Such voice works like a magic bell, bringing everyone’s mind to focus.

At the same time from teacher Tang Yue’s whole body appeared a striking red colored star pathways floating around her before quickly gathering around and quickly condensing on her fair and delicate right hand.

Gripping her palm slightly, a group of red colored hot energy converge violently on her palm and then thrown! That fire magic shot forward like an arrow, a streak of red blooming in the air as it penetrate through the practice target like a bullet.

“Gone?”

“Nothing is happening?”

“It obviously hit ah!”

A solemn atmosphere went on for a while on the practice ground when the fire magic hit the practice target but nothing happened before teacher Tang Yue seems to have a momentum similar to when she cast the fire magic.

Among doubtful voices, teacher Tang Yue slowly turn to look at the immature face of class 8 students, her face filled with a confident smile.

“roarrrrrrrrr”

All of sudden, a startling crimson fire roar from within the target practice, not the kind of slow igniting fire but a crazy dance of fire just like a spontaneous combustion! The still intact practice target is instantly engulfed in flames!!!

A second? Or two seconds??

There was nothing in the air earlier but this flame is like a hungry devouring beast, just in the span of two seconds the whole practice target is on fire now!!

The glaring hot flames behind her beautiful curly hair dyed teacher’s fair face bright red. The slight hint of smile with the background of maliciously burning flame have put into the mind of people who look at this gorgeous teacher with a sentence that describe this beautiful girl isn’t just an eye candy!

The whole of the class 8 students stared at the teacher and the burning practice target...

Mo Fan doesn’t know how others feel about this, but he is certainly feeling his heart pounding like crazy, not just because of the tempting teacher but also that confidence and elegance she exudes when she control that fire magic making

him filled with worship and fear!

If a woman is only beautiful, people can always bring her up in their imagination, but this teacher have the strength and power to be untouchable, such combination is like an addictive poison once taken a man won't be able to get away from it!

Only god will know after this scene how many boys will list this teacher as their fantasy goddess, but Mo Fan for sure have been captivated. Compared to other practical magic teacher even the old man will be noticeably tired after casting magic once, but Mo Fan is shocked and finds himself unable to calm down when this teacher Tang Yue shows no sign of exhaustion.

Not even on the same level ah!!

"Well, who are the fire element students in our class? I cannot remember them" Teacher Tang Yue seems to see the eyes of students worshipping her as a very common thing and continue to teach the class.

"I'm fire element" said a girl wearing a few ribbons on her hair, the girl who stood out during the awakening ceremony Zhou Min.

Zhou min has been staring at teacher Tang Yue from the start. It appears that she did not like her at all, how can a teacher dress so hot and sound so gentle! However after the display of power Zhou Min's heart took a turn around and worship and admire the teacher instead.

Zhou Min's mother is also a teacher but she certainly can't use magic like how teacher Tang Yue did it whether it's power, skill, accuracy or its intensity!

"Me too, me too tang yue teacher!! I'm also fire element, I'm Huang Fei Feng" said another boy who awakened fire element with an excited expression on his face.

Anyone knows that for practical magic students of the same element with the teacher gets a certain level of special guidance like a disciple ah! Huang Fei Feng feels quite happy to be suddenly becoming teacher Tang Yue's disciple, who's to say that this teacher will not only like his talent and fell in love with him, in the future he can be her little lover! (t/n: 小龙女 this one is a reference to a classic Chinese story the return of the condor heroes, Xiao Long Nu or the female protagonist is the teacher of this protagonist who later went on the forbidden love between master and disciple

<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Xiaolongnu%C3%BC>)

“Don’t stop me T_T I’m going to the roof, why didn’t I awaken fire element... why ah!!” said Lu Xiao Bin who awakened water element crying.

“Teeach, Teacher I’m fire element too, I.. I’m Zhao Da Niu” said another boy stutteringly with a beet red face. (t/n: yeeep author’s sense of naming... shy big cow -__-)

Well... looking at this small thin boy it’s rather concerning...

Teacher Tang Yue looked at the little boy and chuckle a bit before asking “You’re obviously very thin, why your family named you Da Niu?”

“I... because my body is weak, perhaps my parents hope that I will grow up as strong as a big cow?”

“Your parents should have actually name you Zhao Kuai Zui instead” quipped Zhao Kun San with his cheap mouth ridiculing Da Niu’s stuttering. (T/n: kuai zui is a parrot)

“Ah? Just those?” as she look around the class.

Just three in the class? There’s one less...

From the look of it, it seems that only the girl Zhou Min have a good cultivation progress.

“And me, I’m Mo Fan” said Mo Fan after he recovered from the shock and walked out of the crowd.

Chapter 18

[Chapter 17 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 17](#) | | [Chapter 19](#) | [Chapter 19 Adfly](#)

Teacher Tang Yue looked into Mo Fan's body, measuring Mo Fan's cultivation level and couldn't help but give a wry smile.

"Mo Fan, you got the guts to stand out, even after one semester you can't even control a single fire element star" said Zhao Kun San immediately.

At the end of last semester, students were given the scheduled examination unless there are special circumstances, Mo Fan's control is similar level with most fire element students. The whole class knows these stuffs and there's no need for Zhao Kun San and Mu Bai to talk cock about it.

A fool is a fool, even after awakening fire element it will not change, he'll never become a magician in his lifetime!

"You clearly have a talent in fire element, why is your cultivation level so low? Student Mo Fan, many people hopes to become a fire magician, you have the advantage many people could only wish for, you have to work hard oh" lamented teacher Tang Yue to Mo Fan.

"I got it teacher" Mo Fan nodded.

After doing spiritual cultivation, a magician will gain a more powerful spiritual force compared to common people and with that comes a heightened extrasensory perception that gives them a lot more details about their surrounding including the perception on other magician's ambience.

A magician's cultivation level can be roughly determined by the strength of their magic power seeping through his/her surroundings. Mo Fan have long known about this and prepare to conceal his true cultivation level. By only showing the magic power from the fire element star, Mo Fan could conceal the fact that he has lightning element in him and other will only be able to feel fire element magic around him. Therefore Mo Fan has successfully deceive everyone by doing this!

"I've just started cultivating fire element and now we suddenly get this kind of awesome fire element teacher, it seems that I'll be able to make a show using fire element at the end of term examination!" thought Mo Fan suddenly

brimming with confidence.

Yep>

Why is that girl staring at me strangely?

That fire element student is Zhou Min isn't it?

I don't think I ever offend this Zhou Min Girl... Why is she looking so unfriendly at me?

On the other hand Zhou Min frowned when the bottom feeder of the class Mo Fan looked back and glared fiercely back at him.

Zhou Min is very very unhappy.

Why is this Mo Fan's fire element talent better than hers?

Teacher Xue Mu Sheng said that fire element's best talent when awakening comes with a clear strong flame and now even the very strong teacher Tang Yue said that he has a good talent.

Well, there's no need to be angry at this bottom feeder, when he fails at the end of terms assessment he'll be asked to leave anyway, just let this guy be happy for his last half a year.

I really don't understand, this guy comes from a very poor family, spent a lot of money to get into Tian Lan magic school, awakened a good talent fire element and yet so decadent, lazy, wasting his family's efforts... does this guy have a conscience worse than a dog?

Thanks to this villain henchman combo, everyone in the class now knows that Mo Fan comes into the school from backdoor.

"I believe that teacher Xue Mu Sheng has mentioned the importance of the end of terms assessment. The unqualified students will be asked to leave the school and those of superior accomplishments will be assigned to an elite class. Getting into this class will give you greater advantages when testing for magic university, so you have reasons to work hard for this" said teacher Tang Yue to everyone.

"Teacher Tang Yue, are you going to teach the elite class?" asked another boy.

"Ah, if it goes as planned, I will be teaching the elite class" nodded Tang Yue slightly.

"Teacher, I... Huang Fei Feng will redouble my efforts!!!"

"Teacher, I will work hard too"

Tang Yue maintained a gentle smile, happy that her first lesson is successfully making the students more enthusiastic to learning magic.

“After class, those of you who have complete control over your elemental star may come to consult me, I will find some time to give you some personal guidance” continued Tang Yue.

“ooooooooohhhhhh”

The class suddenly erupted in a roar.

The complete control of the seven small stars has become everyone’s goal.

“I’m not far from seven stars, teacher Tang Yue, wait for meeeee...”

“Is it true, you’re not far? How many can you do now?”

“two”

“GTFO”

“I can do three, you slagers gtfo” said Huang Fei Feng proudly.

“Just three and you got the nerve to show off! I’m almost fourth and the more there are the more difficult you know!” said Xu Qing Lin disdainfully.

“ha, what a bunch of clowns, you waste can’t compare to Mu Bai, he’s now on fifth star and will definitely control up to seven soon, the first to consult teacher is Mu Bai for sure!” said Zhao Kun San to ridicule them.

“Fuck my life, Mu Bai is that fast??”

“Five... five, how did he cultivate ah... so fucked up!”

“I heard the school’s lightning element student is also close to the full seven ah, he has control over five small stars!”

Listening to the students around him chatting about this makes Mu Bai feels like flying in the heaven.

However to show off his maturity and calm temperament, Mu Bai did not show the glee in his face, that will seem very fucked up.

This Zhao Kun San guy may be a little stupid, but he’s quite expressive and that’s especially when humiliating others, he’s always jumping the gun at the right time and gain everyone’s attention.

I can’t go talk to those 3s and 2s or the 4s and personally tell them I got 5, I can’t lower my lower myself to do this, can’t lower my own stock to theirs but Zhao Kun San bragging about it is very appropriate!

This will show off his own awesomeness without diminishing any elegance or dignity!

Life is like playing League of Legends ah, not only showing off their own awesomeness but also have to know how to use their teammates ah!

Chapter 19

[Chapter 18 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 18](#) | | [Chapter 20](#) | [Chapter 20 Adfly](#)

Usually the air will start warming up turning this cold winter air for some spring breeze by now, but unfortunately the current weather is still too cold! There clouds are dark but it still hasn't rain yet. The seasonal weather in this Bo city is sometimes extremely capricious.

The morning comes with a cloudless sky with a clear bright sun, just a nap and the sky is not cloudy and dark, it will be very windy and raining at night!

"Is a typhoon coming ah? This damn weather... shuffles every year it just kept changing on its own whim!" complained Zhang Hou in the dorm.

"Zhang Hou, aren't you wind element? Hey come out and try it out here, the wind is really strong right now, give it a try and see if you can use the elementary wind spell" said Lu Xian Bin in the dorm.

"You fucktard water element, since you're water element why don't you go out there in the rain and do some water magic, you're going out there with an umbrella, do you have any shame at all?" said Mo Fan criticizing Lu Xiao Bin on his idea.

Lu Xiao Bin's face turned pale at this.

But thinking about it logically, it's true that heavy rain comes with strong wind, regardless the sky is getting darker and the wind is getting stronger but it still has not rain yet.

The problem for Lu Xiao Bin is that soon it will be assessment time and so far he's only got control over 4 small stars, it's still a long way to the elementary water spell!

"Zhang Hou you monkey, can you really use wind path yet? Come and show it off ah, be honest ok, so far we've only seen that violent fire element Zhou Min use it" said another student Cheng Tian.

"I can use it but it's not a 100 percent success rate yet" said Zhang Hou slightly shy.

"Monkey, do it once ah, I kinda want to see what's the wind element spell" said Mo Fan as he lit up and put down the books on his hand.

“The room is too small for this”

“Corridor ah, how about there?”

“Well... I can try but I’m not skilled enough yet” nodded Zhang Hou.

Near the end of the semester, this kid is actually quite talented and hardworking, he’s one of the few people in the class capable of controlling all seven small stars.

Everyone curious to the elemental spells gathered around the corridor to watch Zhang Hou use his magic.

Zhang Hou closed his eyes and begin to enter into spiritual meditation.

His build up is going very slowly, it seems that he’s not very skilled in controlling his stars yet.

Everyone could hear the rhythm of his breath as he focused.

“Hu Hu Hu~~~”

Suddenly a book on the table flipped over.

An old dormitory door started creaking.

Raising the dusts from the floor, blowing off a dirty underwear from under a bed, the dorm manager tries to catch it in time, adding a little flair as the underwear escape his grasps, swaying in the wind... so cool!

“Wind Path! Haste!”

Zhang Hou’s temperament suddenly changed, his eyes turning green, skirts dancing wildly in the wind.

As soon as he cast the spell, the nearby rooms’ utensils, cups, toothbrushes rattled and banged at the wall, moving towards the specified path.

Mo Fan hastily look hard at these broken debris, dusts and random things and was surprised to find that there’s a special kind of windy pathway starting from Zhang Hou extending all the way along the corridor until toilet!

“Whoosh!” Suddenly Zhang Hou moves with a burst of speed.

Where Zhang Hou were earlier he moved with incredible speed along the path’s trajectory towards the toilet with the wind rushing violently!

“Holy fuckin speed!” shouted Lu Xiao Bin.

The other students quickly looked into the corridor their eyes tracking Zhang Hou. However just as they were going into the corridor Zhang Hou has almost reach the end of the corridor with his burst of speed!

Too fast!

What elementary spell, even in such limited environment it's already so fast, imagine that spell at full power!

Mo Fan's heart race in excitement at this awesome elementary spell, the feel of running along that path of wind must be really good!

"Aaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaah Help"

BAMMMM!!!

Everyone in the corridor inexplicably shivered at that loud crash, just up ahead Zhang Hou's figure is printed on the toilet's door.

Crackkkkkk~~~~

Broken faucets are spraying water around, some of the toilet sitting bowls broke and the stench of shit drifted towards the entire floor without the door to the condemnation of everyone.

The windy path has finally dissipate as Zhang Hou fell stiffly to the ground, his nose bleeding.

This was actually rather dangerous, unfortunately that piece of underwear flutters after the wind died down and fell just right on top of his face, like when a dead man gets his face covered.

Lu Xiao Bin and the dorm manager hurriedly picked up Zhang Hou and bring him back to the room.

The manager quickly snatch his underwear back and see a little blood on it.

"Manager did you have your period?" said Lu Xiao Bin laughing.

"Go to hell" the manager looked at his beloved underwear with dismay and quickly throw it into the trash can.

Mo Fan quietly thought back to all this, the dorm manager roared everyone back to their bed, as if none of this had happened at all.

The wind element spell feels pretty good ah! The movement speed is a bit slower than a car's max speed but that's just because Zhang Hou is still new to this, otherwise dat speed!

"You little bastards, it's almost the annual assessment time, you idiots better do your cultivation instead of making troubles, the next time I see you do this again I'll peel your skins!" roared the manager to the entire dormitory.

...

The annual assessment has finally arrived, for many people this is a terrible nightmarish day because they are likely to be kicked out of the school and sent

back tragically back to their parents.

Cultivating magic isn't a child's play, in any system of any magic school, those inappropriate to cultivate magic will be kicked out as soon as possible, letting them find another way in life instead of wasting their time and resources trying to swim at the boundless sea of magic.

But for those who cultivate hard and put a lot of efforts in, today is the day to prove themselves, especially those tyrants who can now display their skills!

The typhoon has passed, the weather is good in the morning, the crisp summer air has come.

At Mu family manor.

Mu Bai deliberately wear a white shirt embroidered with plum flowers, a neat pair of pants, bearing the appearance of one with noble birth and humble temperament.

Appearing with his handsome and simple yet elegant dress, he has captured the hearts and minds of many girls.

With his noble bloodline of Mu family members how can those vulgar women be fit for him, his goal is nothing but this arrogant Mu Ning Xue... Of course if teacher Tang Yue gives in, he'll also happily accept her.

"Mu Bai ah, you look good today. You know, the young children of Mu family is allocated a number of cultivation resources every year, each contribution to the family will increase that resource given, in addition to looking at the cultivation results too. You have to quickly make an unforgettable impression in this Mu family ah!" said Mu He as he personally sent Mu Bai in his black car to school.

As part of the Tian Lan magic high school council members, Mu He is also presiding over the annual exam in person.

Regardless of what Mu He said everything will depends on how Mu Bai do later, all he can do is hope that Mu Bai can show his talent before the council members later!

"Uncle you can rest assured!" said Mu Bai confidently.

Remembering something, Mu Bai turned to his uncle and whispered "Uncle, I heard Mu Nin Xue will go to Tian Lan magic high school today?"

Chapter 20

[Chapter 19 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 19](#) | | [Chapter 21](#) | [Chapter 21 Adfly](#)

It's the first sponsored chapter release thanks to P. Rohan; Thank you for the motivation boost Mr.Rohan.

“Yes ah! In this very important day for Tian Lan magic high school, Mu Ning Xue came back ahead of her summer holiday from the empire university, I asked the patriarch to asked her make a speech at the school and watch this session's annual magic assessment” said Mu He.

Mu He saw the sparkle in Mu Bai's eyes and instantly know what's on his mind, he patted him on his shoulder and said “Don't worry, when it's your turn in the assessment, I will definitely have her watch, the patriarch will also watch you. If you can impress the patriarch, you will likely get more resources to our family, you know that there are many outstanding children in our family to compete with. If you can make the patriarch value you more, you might get two or three months use of that stardust magic device it will only benefit you!”

“The stardust magic device? Is that true? Will I also have the opportunity to use that magic device?”

“Of course, what do you think we are plebeians? What do you think makes us different from them, superior genes? Family influence? These things are good, but a star dust magic device! If you can become the family's core member, you will also get to use the device and with that your cultivation will goes over leaps and bounds from everyone in the school.”

“Uncle... I must do well!!”

Leave the whole school in dusts!!

Mu Bai appears to be boiling up at this fact, it's no wonder that children of those families seems to progress like a mad man, it turns out that they're using this stardust magic device.

For these apprentice students their current cultivation period is limited to five hours each day, leaving the rest of the day to studying magic theories and knowledge.

This stardust magic device is coveted among all magicians as the soul recovery device. Mu Bai doesn't know how this magical device works but he knows that it helps the cultivators recover from spiritual fatigue faster.

Generally five hours a day to cultivation leaves nineteen hours to do other things, for example sleep or simply trying to survive, even if many of the students want to go any further than five hours, there's no helping for that the nineteen hours recovery time for spiritual fatigue.

After a such intense activity with their spiritual force, the mind needed to rest otherwise even the mind itself might collapse.

But this star dust magic device is the exception! Shortening fatigue recovery and lengthening the cultivation time!

If using it for a day or two there's not much effect but one or two months? The difference between those who use it and those who don't will go even further, leaving their other non user peers in the dust!

Cultivation efficiency differs from one to another but with this stardust magic device even if the person itself is slow he could still lead everyone by the noose! All that talent and efforts will give twice the rewards in cultivation!

"Uncle, you told me before that elite students will have the opportunity to use stardust magic device, is this really true?" said Mu Bai excitedly.

"Yes, since it's a school of course we do have some cultivation resources but school's resources is limited and with so many students it's impossible to give it to everyone. Therefore the annual assessment is to filter for these elite students. Those students will be allocated a certain time with a stardust magic device. Looking at your progress, you will absolutely have no problem getting into the elite class. There's nothing I can do about the time slot, but even if you only gets a little time using the device it will still give you big benefits. School is after all a fair place. Regardless, whether it's the Mu family's stardust magic device or the school's it's not something the commoners can get their hands on so you have to cherish this opportunity!" admonished Mu He.

“Rest assured uncle, I will not let you down” said Mu Bai

“It doesn’t matter what I say, you have to impress the patriarch and Mu Ning Xue there!” said Mu He as he patted Mu Bai on the shoulders.

Mu Bai nodded but couldn’t help to sneer in his mind “Xu Zhao Ting, you can strut all around now but how could you compare to the giant that is the Mu Family supporting me, it’s impossible for you to match up to me all your life!”
(t/n: iz the guy with lightning at school)

“Yeah how about that Mo Fan brat?” Mu He casually asked as if he remembered a pebble by the roadside.

“This waste needs to be cleaned up” said Mu Bai without disguising his disdain.

Mu Bai really hates Mo Fan. Although when they were very young this Mo Fan guy has always been leading over a bunch of other kids just like Monkey King, it’s unthinkable for Mu Bai that even the distinguished Mu Ning Xue actually make friends with them and was very close too!

WHY?! He’s like the common wild monkey running around the mountain, all of him screams and reeks of poverty!

Does he know what real power is? Status? How ridiculous and cheap his life is that it deserved to be looked down on?

A servant’s son has no other future, has no vision or ambition their only other choice is fighting on the streets in the slum.

“I give him a chance at magic on the account of this Mo Xing, I didn’t really mean to help but his son is really a fool, he can’t even become a magician. Alas, for a lot of people wasting their money to try they didn’t realize that they aren’t even worthy to be compared to our family’s children, what? comparing some piss to a son of the dragon? It seems that poverty and incompetence is inherited from generation to generation” said Mu He as he smoked a cigarette.

Mu He’s half squinty eyes looking like an old fox clearly show disdain and ridicule for those bunch of contemptible creatures.

Chapter 21

[Chapter 20 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 20](#) | | [Chapter 22](#) | [Chapter 22 Adfly](#)

.....

Student dormitory

“Bro, it’s time almost time for the assessment, let’s go now I don’t want to be late” said Zhang Hou.

“You go first, I’ll catch up later”

“Don’t be late ah!”

More and more students wearing neat uniform shuffle out from the dormitory heading towards the exam ground.

The assessment is also have the usual exam with pen and papers but the main focus on practical skills and the result of their cultivation through the year. To put it plainly, this is the first placement test for all the students after their awakening.

The usual practice ground has been turned into something different altogether with tables arranged in a semi circular fashion surrounding a suspended star appraisal stone. This star appraisal stone looks like a black colored pebbles the size of a watermelon.

This appraisal stone is the most important instrument in today’s assessment.

The annual assessment is very simple, just like the awakening ceremony, as long as the student put their hands on this star appraisal stone, the examiners will be able to measure the student’s cultivation results based on the elemental star’s brightness.

Just like college entrance exam, the students’ fate will be judge based on this assessment and similarly in this magical world, either you continue to progress and find better opportunities or get out and find another way.

“Remember what I told you, show the glory of your strength by your elemental star, students of class eight prove the results of your efforts for the past year, it’s time for your star to bloom!” said teacher Xue Mu Shen passionately.

“Xue teacher, I’m sorry, I might be kicked out of school” said a feeble looking girl filled with anxious and distress, attracting pity from other students.

“Don’t be so pessimistic, it will work out well”

“But I’m stupid, even if I work very hard at it the elemental star still look weak” said He Yu.

“He Yu, don’t be afraid, even if you’re not qualified, there’s still me, at least there’s still one magician in the family” said another student Lu Jian Hua to He Yu.

“Stfu and go else where, you can’t even guarantee yourself yet”

“I’m not kidding, just wait for me to show you, I’ll use this my element’s brightness will blind your dog eyes!” said Lu Jin Hua with pride.

Soon the principal and the examiners have show up and take their place.

The examiners are the disciplinary teachers which scares most of the students.

“Silence, some of the magic council members will visit today’s annual assessment, I hope you will give your all on this” reminded Xue Mu Sheng to the students.

The examiners will be measure a total of 30 freshmen classes consisting of 1500 Tian Lan magic high school students, standing in groups based on their class giving of a spectacular feeling.

Before the assessment, as usual the headmaster will give a speech, after that the council members’ turn. When Mu He took the podium, he encourage the students to think of a better future as a magician, but Mo Fan within the crowd couldn’t help but laugh.

His speech is filled with hope for the younger generations but Mo Fan knows better than anyone else this Mu He’s virtues.

“Today is a very special day”

“Because we have invited the most outstanding female magician from our Bo

city, she was exceptionally admitted into the empire magic university at the age of 15, I think many of you have heard of her legendary accomplishments... Yes, she is Mu Ning Xue! Let us applaud to this genius university student for coming to this assesment session!” said Mu He excitedly.

His words have successfully rouse every student on the practice ground.

“Wah, it’s Mu Ning Xue, I heard that when she awakened her ice element the ground beneath her were frozen”

“That’s all rumors but this is the most accurate, I heard that she only took eight months to learn the elementary spell ice wave”

“Eight months.... OMG!? I’ve gone a year but I’ve only managed to control five stars! Is she even human?”

“Those are not important okay... the most important is that she’s a great beauty endowed with both the looks and talent enough to be Bo city’s pride!”

All of sudden the ground is filled with chatters about Mu Ning Xue, nobody doesn’t know about her feats! They did not expect to be able to see the legendary genius at the annual assesment!

“Fan boss, it’s the little princess ah! she really come to our school” said Zhang Hou with a look filled with excitement as he pulled Mo Fan.

Mo Fan looked at the stage and indeed see a beautiful figure standing like a proud silent lotus, a white colored high waist skirt demonstrating her proud posture vividly. What attracts people weren’t the charm of the beauty but the stunning and exquisite silver colored hair....

Despite the hot weather, the girl standing proudly on the podium is like a fairy of snow and ice coming to the mortal world, so beautiful and holy!

The teachers and students were silence by this surprising appearance of her.

They have heard many tales about Mu Ning Xue but have never seen her in person, who would have thought that she really look like the ice goddess, even if she’s still a teenager, whether it’s her temperament, dress, or that snowy silver flowing hair is all perfect!

This is Mu Ning Xue??

Even the elegance seeps out from the bones.

How long has it been since Mo Fan saw her last, three years ago?

Previously the group of kids that play together likes to call her little princess, while she's a princess in their hearts, living in a castle in the mountain, a pretty girl dress in ordinary clothes and accessories that looks cute and charming...

But in three years time, it feels like she's very different now!

The changes are really too big!

While she have this cheerful and approachable feel back then, she feels quite aloof now...

Does her temperament change? or with age her mental state grow so much?

"Fan boss, you should have elope with the little princess..." Zhang Hou looked at Mu Ning Xue and sighed.

"Did the toilet door hit your head silly?"

"Uh Oh I'm just saying"

[Chapter 20 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 20](#) | | [Chapter 22](#) | [Chapter 22 Adfly](#)

Chapter 22

[Chapter 21 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 21](#) | | [Chapter 23](#) | [Chapter 23 Adfly](#)

Mu Ning Xue's brief speech seems to have rouse the students in excitement and passion as if proving their strength will allow them to be admitted to the empire magic university.

The empire magic university is one of the best university in the country, just having a few students admitted in has been extraordinary.

With such a low acceptance rate from Bo city, this Mu Ning Xue is even more special because she enter into the empire magic university while she was still in high school.

"Fan boss, you gotta work harder for two years and then get into empire magic university, by then even the Mu family can't do anything when you take the princess' hand ah... hey ! hey!" said Zhang Hou.

Zhang Hou was about to continue before this Zhao Kun San intercept.

"Do not be ridiculous, don't even talk about going into magic university, your boss is going to get kicked out of school today!"

"Zhao Kun San are you crazy? My boss didn't even offend you but you have to cut in and bark like a dog?" said Zhang Hou after enduring it.

Regardless of their social status Zhang Hou is now one of the few outstanding students, those that could actually use magic spell, Zhang Hou doesn't know why this Zhao Kun San slagger that could only control up to three stars find the backing to challenge him.

"He did not offend me, but I could not acknowledge this shameless bitch! I really do not understand how this asshole have the gall to talk to Mu Ning Xue xiao jie (t/n: or ojou-sama), you should know your place, if it's not because of you doing the stupid shit our Zhao family wouldn't have been banished too!" cursed Zhao Kun San at Mo Fan.

Zhao Kun San's family is also considered as the servant of the Mu family in this Bo city.

The word servant might be quite backwards and primitive, but when the whole family's living depends on working for the Mu family for instance gardening the flowers and trees of the whole Mu family estate, how is being a gardener any different from what servants do?

Mu family's Manor is as large as the nobles from the ancient times, the usual noble's staffs perhaps have only a few hundreds of people but here there's at least a thousand servants.

Hearing the old tales from other people, it seems that back then the entire Bo city is the home of the Mu family, the first tyrant of the city, therefore naturally there are many families like Mo Fan's or Zhao Kun San's up till now.

Zhao Kun San does hate Mo Fan deeply, if it's not for his audaciousness angering the Patriarch, the gardener families might still live very well till now.

"Mo Fan, do you have any brains in that skull at all? Even I know that there are some people that I can't dream to even touch, Just by being at arm's length is already good enough for the family, jumping into their own death, you think this is a fairy tale for a toad to eat swan meat? fuck off with that toad marrying princess plot!" pointed Zhao Kun San at Mo Fan with disdain.

The appearance of Mu Ning Xue has completely brought up all the grievances that Zhao Kun San has been keeping for a long time.

Mo Fan's stupid shit affected too many people, too many families.

The princess should be kept at arm's length, kept at a respectful distance.

This is not a fairy tale, just by crossing the boundary the king can just hit with a little more tax and the whole village, the whole town's farming family will be even more miserable!

Today, standing on the podium after the speeches is a fair faced middle aged man full of tyrant's arrogance.

This Mu Zhuo Yun can make waves in Bo city with just a stomp.

The man Mo Fan enraged is this person.

It can be said that not turning the whole Mo Family into a beggar has been considered a great kindness!

“Zhao Kun San shut your trap!” said Zhang Hou.

“What? Did i say anything wrong?” said Zhao Kun San.

Mo Fan looked at Zhao Kun San. Indeed

Some people only understand some things after years have past, those who originally laughed at the stupid rich people who score terrible in school and then spend ridiculous amount of money to study abroad to get a cool diploma, can casually come back and get a job with tens of thousands worth of salary while those who work hard and was admitted to good local universities is drowned in the bottom still working, those who laughed at the stupid rich people still can't close the gap with the rich... in the end of the day they still lose the fight, still a tired and poor dog.

Zhao Kun San saying those things does reveal their more mature and realistic mind rather than those stupid jeers and rumor mongering. It's better to accept the harsh reality than to have hope and dreams dashed away and become a nightmare that hounds you!

But Mo Fan have no reason to make this a reality for Zhao Kun San to enjoy and can't help but feel ridiculous instead.

“Zhao Kun San, you have a great potential to be a good dog, I admire and respect that one also needs to have the mind to be able to do this, but this Mo Fan can never do this in my life!” retorted Mo Fan.

“You fucker, even if I'm a dog, I'm a dog that gets to eat good food, live in a house, wear expensive clothes compared to you a stray dog, it's a dog that eat garbage, doesn't look at itself which heap of garbage it climbed out from? Even the most valuable opportunity do not know how to cherish, have to sell his own house to get to this magic high school only to be kicked out. I would like to ask your father Mo Xing, if he ever regret not putting you down when you were born, to wash away all that misfortune!” cursed Zhao Kun San.

Mo Fan's criticism hit Zhao Kun San in the weak spot, Zhao Kun San wasn't a fool and he admitted that he's a dog just to get back at Mo Fan.

Mo Fan looked around the crowd and sure enough he could see a Mu Bai with a pair of sparking eyes gloating at this.

This was the little master that he beat down back then, they are still children, this whole thing about children playing fighting is harmless.

Now their fate will change dramatically after this magic assessment where Mu Bai do have a chance to payback!

For now Zhao Kun San is looking for a chance to give him a ruthless knife in the back.

Not bad... Not bad, this stupid kid that I used to beat up like a bastard dog now knows how to scheme around, like father like son, it's worth his father's training for so many years.

[Chapter 21 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 21](#) | | [Chapter 23](#) | [Chapter 23 Adfly](#)

Chapter 23

[Chapter 22 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 22](#) | | [Chapter 24](#) | [Chapter 24 Adfly](#)

“Well stop talking, the assessment will start now and anyone who make a ruckus will be directly disqualified!” said a bald examiner.

“I don’t think Mu Ning Xue xiao jie will expect seeing you in a magic high school assessment only to see you get kicked out of school, I think she will regret that she ever did want to run away with such a waste?” said Mu Bai without hiding his insidious remark in his whisper to Mo Fan.

“You have bad breath, I don’t like smelling shit, go far away from me” said Mo Fan blocking his nose.

Mu Bai gets smoke coming out of his head.

Let this arrogant brat have his short moment!

Back then, he had his face planted in the mud in front of Mu Ning Xue and this Mu Bai hasn’t been able to look up in front of Mu Ning Xue without feeling shame until today.

Today I will put this Mu Bai guy in even worse place.

It doesn’t matter if he get kicked out of school and lose his face in front of Mu Ning Xue or get ridiculed and looked down by Mu Ning Xue but how can he lose his father Mo Xing’s face, even selling their house to get him into this magic highschool!

In the annual assessment, it’s a normal thing to have unqualified students to be kicked out but the school will usually be quite proper and have the school’s teacher to inform you personally.

However there’s a case where the school will declare that the student have very little growth! Under normal circumstances, after awakening their magic even an idiot who cultivate diligently every day will gradually grow their elemental star brighter unless the student is extremely lazy!

Therefore to punish such waste of magic resource and to warn other students that cultivation isn't a trifling matter, if you dawdle the school will directly announce to the whole school of such students.

A makeshift assessment and briefing at school is usually set up to spur these underachievers and at the beginning of the semester, every students go through a rough assessment and at that time Mo Fan's cultivation is almost non existant and homeroom teacher Xue Mu Sheng lectured Mo Fan angrily.

The semester is now over and the most important examination is here. Unsurprisingly Mo Fan could see this notification at the bulletin board all over the school. Of course in order to prevent any accidents, Mu Bai and his uncle has also prepared a very special gift for Mo Fan on this ocassion.

This gift is enough to make sure that Mo Fan will be the first person to ever get this special punishment prize since three years ago. It's incredibly fortunate that Mu Ning Xue will also be watching the spectacular view and that thought put Mu Bai in good mood. Today's performance will give him the meteoric rise no more having to put up with seeing that bastard!

.....

Annual assessment is starting!

The testing process is very simple, in the full view of everyone the student will put their hand on the device and concentrate on their spiritual meditation, at this time the star appraisal stone will emit light that will determine the student's cultivation based on the brightness.

Each student has three opportunities where the brightest will be their final result. The better their focus on the spiritual meditation the better the device can accurately show the strength of the student's elemental star.

The tested student is chosen randomly and the first to get up is the feeble looking He Yu. She looked so nervous with everyone's gaze looking at her filled with fear face.

"You can start" said the bald examiner.

"He Yu, you can do it, we believe in you!" said teacher Xue Mu Sheng.

“It doesn’t matter if you don’t do well, I’ll still keep you!” said the less nervous Zhang Jian Hua.

Closing her eyes timidly, she put her hand on the device and enter into spiritual meditation.

The students grow silent as they watch this girl intently becoming more anxious than her. Nobody knows why but after starting the test, this He Yu’s temperament seems to change where she now looked serious without any trace of panic.

The device seems to feel more glorious, looking like the sun rising from dawn with He Yu concentrating, this brilliant light gradually spread throughout and light up the whole star appraisal stone!

“A!”

“A!”

“A!”

At that moment all three examiners almost simultaneously report their assessment.

“Student’s final grade is A!” said the bald examiner blankly.

He Yu opener her eyes filled with joy and weakly asked “I... really A A A?”

Despite how the weird the crying girl looked like everyone have to admit that her test result does shock everyone else.

“I... I got A ah, this might get into the elite class ah!”

“This is too crazy, before this she was so nervous and cried so we thought that she’ll fail the test, wtf she got an A instead!!”

“This magic freak is a typical honor student, I can’t believe this”

This results does put many classmates dumbfounded but also raised their morale, it’ll be very good is they can get B how could people who get A worry about anything!

Teacher Xue Mu Sheng’s face was so stiff shocked, he was actually fooled by this female student but with that A assessment Xue Mu Shen is still quite happy.

Xue Mu Sheng really hope that his class can be one of the top three class in their average student score.

The biggest competitor is from class seven next door, the lightning element student Xu Zhao Ting. It's unknown how much he has progressed now but hopefully the most outstanding in the class Mu Bai will not be inferior compared to him!

“Do you want to take the additional assessment?” said the bald examiner.

He Yu hurriedly shook her head and said “I could only control six stars, I'll pass”

“Well, follow that teacher and she will bring you to your place” said the bald examiner.

“Thank you teacher”

He Yu happily came down the stage looking to chat with other students only to find that the nearest student is a meter away elsewhere and she couldn't help but to wonder...

“Next, Zhang Hou”

Zhang Hou this little monkey was so excited and did not expect it to be his turn so soon.

“Fan boss, Imma go” said Zhang Hou

“Yeah, calm down and do well” said Mo Fan.

“Don't try to guide others, it makes people want to puke” quipped Zhao Kun San.

Mo Fan wondered if this Zhao Kun San is using an auto follow chat mode otherwise how can this guy pour a cargo of cold water over at such timing??

Chapter 24

[Chapter 23 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 23](#) | | [Chapter 25](#) | [Chapter 25 Adfly](#)

Zhang Hou looked at Xue Mu Sheng teacher and also found the practical class teacher Tang Yue too.

“Work hard, I believe in you too” said teacher Tang Yue.

Zhang Hou nodded and went over the Star appraisal stone.

Closing his eyes, he calmed himself, taking deep breaths and slowly enter into spiritual meditation.

The stone sensed the connection to Zhang Hou’s elemental star but it seems that Zhang Hou is a little nervous and the stone feels like it’s unable to completely measure it. However once Zhang Hou manage to focus himself a brilliant light in glorious green color shone out of the stone a little brighter than He Yu’s but with a little instability.

“A!”

“A!”

“A+!”

The examiner seems to have different views on the results.

“Teacher, I’d like to try again”

Zhang Hou is apparently unhappy with this result and once more enter spiritual meditation. This time more calm than the previous try.

Intense wave of light shone throughout the star appraisal stone, this time clearly brighter and very stable compared to He Yu’s attempt.

Three examiners looked at each other and nodded

“A+!”

“A+!”

“A+!”

“Final Grade A+”

When the final result come out, all the students is filled with surprise and admiration.

“OMG A+, he’s getting into the elite class for sure ah! This Zhang Hou look like some damn monkey, I didn’t expect him to have such strong cultivation”

“I wish i could get A+ too, my dad will give me a car for it!”

Xue Mu Shen and Tang Yue also smile and nodded at the result, their eyes filled with praise. Zhang Hou is one of the students they were rather optimistic with, so this result is totally acceptable.

“Student, you can go down now, we’re done with it” said the bald examiner

“Teacher, I want to try the next test” said Zhang Hou cheekily.

“Are you sure?” said another examiner sounding surprised.

“I know that for the assessment for elite class needs another test in addition to having high rank on the first part, so I want to take the extra test” said Zhang Hou positively.

Xue Mu She and Tang Yue teacher smile at this knowing that Zhang Hou is actually aiming for this!

The true assessment is divided into two tests, first test is to measure the result of their cultivation, the vast majority of the students will be aiming to pass this test in order to continue learning at magic high school. While the second test is established only to filter for the best students, in over a thousand students about one hundred best will become the top students.

If you can complete the second test which is casting spell, the annual assessment score will of course get higher score!

In order to get the limited resources available at school, all the students will be going all out to show their ability!

.....

Zhang Hou’s initial start to casting the spell is quite smooth, but in the end it

wasn't able to get the elemental stars to go into the magic pathways. Even though he failed the test but taking into account the level of control, he should be awarded some additional points for his performance.

Zhang Hou come out of the test a little dejected with his head hung down. Tang Yue teacher like a gentle big sister patted him on the shoulder and said "Don't be disheartened, with your current grade you'll surely get into the elite class"

"Teacher, I thought I've been quite skillful with it, I didn't think that just a little nervous and every time I tried to control the stars they just keep collapsing and I have to start all over again. Teacher how do get so good in doing this casting" Zhang Hou asked.

"Naturally it takes plenty of practice, in addition to that the state of mind... a qualified magician doesn't have only a solid foundation but also an impeccable calm mind"

Zhang Hou nodded like a woodpecker.

"Next, Huang Fei Feng"

"final grade B!"

"Teacher, I'm A... I'm A ah!"

"Baseless challenge to results, cancel it"

"Next, Luo Si"

"C!"

Luo Si is jumping around in happiness because even a student as bad as he is, he could still get a C.

.....

The class eight students get their assessment done one by one with most students having B and C results, with only a few As.

"Look, the school council members are going touring around the tests"

"That guy on the class seven... should be that lightning element dude!"

"I heard from Xu Ting, that guy should be the best in school ah"

“I don’t think so, I heard Mu Bai’s cultivation is also very high”

Mo Fan heard the students chat and look towards the group where class seven students are having their assessment. For sure, there are a handful of student council members with Mu Ning Xue nearby.

....

“Mu Zhuo Yun old boss, this is my school’s highest cultivation student, Xu Zhao Ting. A year ago he awakened lightning element causing a stir through the school and I’m quite concerned about it. He’s now having his assessment, would you like to have a look?” said Tian Lan magic high school’s headmaster.

Even the principal of the magic high school have to be courteous to Mu Zhuo Yun, this just shows how high his status in Bo city.

“Would Mu Ning Xue xiao jie like to have a look at his performance?”

“Yeah” Mu Ning Xue nodded.

Lightning element, the first and strongest of the basic element it’s destructive capability can make other magicians tremble in front of their might!

In the examination room, there’s a student standing there, adjusting his breathing, phasing out the pressure from the teachers and other students as he focus on spiritual meditation. Ever since he entered the school he has been the focus of the entire school and has gotten used to enduring all the gaze.

“Obey me!”

“Lightning element magic!”

『Lightning Strike』!!!

Raising his hand, an arc of purple lightning spring from his hand, streaking like a python writhing its body, roiling in the air!

GO!

The arc of lightning madly descended upon the humanoid shaped practice target causing it to violently quivered, charring wherever the lightning hits, with cracklings of thunder the practice target instantly exploded and destroyed beyond recognition.

On the examination ground only a scary looking piece of blackened charred looking thing is left, the devastated target has become a pile of blackened debris.

The lightning spell instantly steal the gaze of every eyes in the exam ground, even other top students couldn't help but gasped at the destruction.

WTF... what wind path... or water shield... or even fire wave...wont this lightning element's overbearing power be better than any other element, it could even instantly turn that target practice into pieces of junk... this devastating power!!!

Each and everyone watching was standing there speechless...

[Chapter 23 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 23](#) | | [Chapter 25](#) | [Chapter 25 Adfly](#)

Chapter 25

[Chapter 24 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 24](#) | | [Chapter 26](#) | [Chapter 26 Adfly](#)

Xu Zhao Ting watched the destruction caused by his power and revealed a face filled with satisfaction. He looked around waiting for the examiners to announce his result and see a pair of bright snowy eyes that belongs to Mu Ning Xue! Xu Zhao Ting is surprised, he did not expect to see Mu Ning Xue watching his exam! She must be surprised, after all lightning element's destruction is incomparable to other elements!

.....

“What do you think Ning Xue?” asked Mu He smilingly.

“Ordinary...” said Mu Ning Xue without batting an eye and moving on.

Several school council members and the headmaster have a stiff shocked face after hearing it. Lightning element itself is quite extraordinary but to her it's just another common element...perhaps this girl's standards is so much higher!

“HeHe, he's actually very good, it's just that Ning Xue is already at university level where many genius and talented students gathered. In comparison to this basic lightning element spell perhaps she's using the empire university standard to measure his level” explained Mu Zhuo Yun with a smile to the principal and Mu He.

“So you're saying that this Xu Zhao Ting has a good chance to be admitted into Empire University?” the principal taking advantage of this asked loudly around the other council members. Sure enough, several other members echo similar sentiment about this.

“This is expected, Xu Zhao Ting will accordingly take first place on the assessment!” said the school director Chen Guang Liang.

“It's not set in the stone yet, as far as I know class eight's Mu Bai is also quite

strong” said the vice principal.

As he said that Mu He’s face is filled with smile and immediately follow up on Mu Zhuo Yun and Mu Ning Xue saying “Boss, our Mu family’s Mu Bai have good results in his cultivation too, would you like to have a look at his assessment?”

“Mu Bai? Whose son is that?”

“He’s Mu Yang’s son, Mu Yang has already passed away, I saw the pair of mother and child bullied by people in another place so I had them moved into the manor. Mu Bai is a very sensible and hardworking child, I suppose even more than some other children in our Mu family.... Oh of course, there’s still an insurmountable gap between him with Mu Ning Xue, but I think he’s a good seedling to nurture” said Mu He to Mu Zhuo Yun gingerly.

Even though Mu He could be considered to have much authority, even then he’s one hand short compared to Mu Zhuo Yun, within the manor the authority ultimately rest on the hands of Mu Zhuo Yun and there’s nothing Mu He can do about it.

“En... that sounds good, let’s have a quick look then... What does other council members think about it?” said Mu Zhuo Yun.

“Since it’s a Mu Family’s children we’re quite interested in it”

A group of people begin to slowly walk towards class eight’s assessment area.

These very well know group of leaders might be fleeting existence in the eyes of the students, but to other students on similar age a passing by Mu Ning Xue gives an exhilarating moment to this assessment. On the exam area, the boys who saw the passing dream like goddess is filled with bloody inspiration.

“My god... the school’s leaderships are coming here!”

“They’re really coming ah! My hands are shaking...”

“The timing is too good! It’s a good time for me to show all I have”

“You cover their eyes with wool, you have ended your assessment you C slagger”

The students of class eight could hardly contain their excitement.

Each one of their fate lie on this annual assessment, as long as they can make a good impression and caught the attention of the people in the leadership group, their lives will also drastically change. This in turn have set the mood in the testing ground even more solemn and dignified to the extreme.

Mu He walking at the front of the group was noticed by the bald examiner who immediately raised his head to look at him. Mu He made a secret hint at the examiner who pretend to see nothing and dully announced “Next, Mu Bai!”

Mu Bai’s eyes are still focused on Mu Ning Xue in disbelief, because even when they lived in the same manor he has never been in such close distance to the princess!

“Mu Bai, your turn” coughed Mu Bai as a reminder.

Mu Bai finally reacted.

It can’t be helped, Mu Bai liked Mu Ning Xue for too many years, even knowing that it’s unlikely that he’ll ever be together with her but even then he cannot tolerate this bastard Mo Fan kind of garbage profaning the princess! It’s finally time to prove himself after so many years of effort!

Mu Bai nodded and calmly walk onto the assessment area.

He has been waiting for this for a very long time, Mu Bai calmed himself and take a deep breath.

To get the family’s attention and Mu Ning Xue’s attention has been the very dream of Mu Bai and today both of this meager dreams will be achieved!

Putting his hand on the appraisal stone, Mu Bai repress his agitation and gather his focus.

Mu Bai has put a lot of effort in his training, even if his state of mind is even more excited and nervous than anyone else, he still skilfully enter into spiritual meditation.

A cold white wave of ice quickly spread from the appraisal stone causing a wave of cold cloud around it. The ice wave is so cold they could sense the ice cold feeling overflowing from the stone on their face.

The class and teachers alike were shocked in trance at this sight.

The brilliant light spilling out of the appraisal stone is even more superior compared to the A++ assessment on Zhou Min(fire girl)!

“S”

“S”

“S”

The examiners give the score of all S even on the first try!

“I remember that Xu Zhao Ting boy gets two S and one A right?”

“So this Mu Bai student is even better than Xu Zhao Ting ah!” immediately said Mu He.

Xue Mu Sheng was dumbfounded at this scene, did Mu Bai also have this kind of strength?

Indeed the children of a genius’ family, I thought that Mu Bai can only get an S at most, I didn’t expect him to get three S instead!!!

Three S, the final score is naturally S!

This will definitely put him at the top of the school without any doubt!

“Woaaaaow, this Mu Bai is too crazy, he even manage to get three S if you compared his result to Xu Zhao Ting, Mu Bai is definitely worth of being the first!”

“I did not expect.....”

“Mu Bai you’re awesome, so cool!!”

A few girls squealed maniacally.

Like a prince charming Mu Bai score and dominate the exam!!

“Boss what do you think?” said Mu He to Mu Zhuo Yun as he smile.

“Good” Mu Zuo Yun said briefly.

Mu Ning Xue remained silent.

Mu Bai noticed that Mu Ning Xue didn’t even bat an eye at his three S results, he decides to put in even more effort on the extra test to show his talent!

Mu Bai move into the second test area.

“Mu Bai casting assessment!”

“Nonsense, Mu Bai definitely have full control of all his stars ah!”

“Come on, cast a strong ice spell ah!”

With the encouragement behind him, Mu Bai stared firmly at the humanoid practice target.

The appraisal test is merely a basic test, these people with such little knowledge aren’t aware that this second test is the real assessment!

I will make the patriarch and Mu Ning Xue admire me!

Closing his eyes, Mu Bai begins his preparation to cast the spell.

Adeptly, Mu Bai has control all seven stars and are now aligning them with the magic pathway.

[Chapter 24 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 24](#) | | [Chapter 26](#) | [Chapter 26 Adfly](#)

Chapter 26

[Chapter 25 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 25](#) | | [Chapter 27](#) | [Chapter 27 Adfly](#)

『Ice Wave』

Mu Bai casted his spell without any hesitation nor doubt, putting all his efforts to show his talent.

His eyes appeared to have turn blue and moments after he completed his spell all of sudden the practice target has been totally covered in cold white frost! The ice covering the entire humanoid practice target made it looks like it's been painted white. The insufferable wave of cold spread through the assessment area.

“Crack Crack~~~~~ crack”

The ice wave didn't just cover the practice target but it even attempt spread to cover the entire assessment area. The other class' Ice element student who is also having their spell cast assessment did not have such strength compared to Mu Bai.

The students stepped back in fear, feeling the ice spreading nearby them. The school leaderships and examiners were very calm instead, with praises coming from their gaze. This is a relatively more skilled ice spell and very close to the standards of an average magician.

The magician association set the standard for the required strength to be considered as a magician, therefore encountering such skilled ice spell from a student who have just awakened their magic for a year is a very rare situation!

“Good” Mu Zhuo Yun still made the same comment.

Mu Bai wonders what's going in Mu Zhuo Yun's mind and with feeling uneasy he turned to look at Mu Ning Xue.

With just a glance, Mu Bai seems to have his heart broken into pieces, the person he likes Mu Ning Xue did not even look at his efforts instead gazing at someone else.

Mu Bai followed her gaze and feel another pang of pain in his heart.

Mo Fan!!

She was looking for Mo Fan!!

Damn this asshole!!

Why did she has to look at him!!

Is that drowned garbage rat any good at all? I made such a great spell cast why don't you look at me!!

Mu Bai's whole face was distorted.

In the most important moment of his life, his only hope is to have Mu Ning Xue watch as he completes it and yet she still look forward to this ruffian instead, he's just another clown, this clown will only funny, why waste your precious gaze at him??

"I will make you even more miserable than death!" murmured Mu Bai with an extremely gloomy face filled with grievance as he walk out of the examination area.

"Outstanding achievement! Elemental star grade S, spell cast grade B!" announced the examiner.

On spell cast even the other top students from other classes could only get C and D while the only other B is the lightning element student Xu Zhao Ting!

This achievement is worthy of being the first rank at the magic high school.

.....

"Next Mo Fan!"

While people clamored and marvel at Mu Bai's results they finally turn towards the last person on the test Mo Fan. Mo Fan on the other hand finds this arrangement right after Mu Bai a little strange. Why the hell did my turn come right after that runt... this must be deliberate right? Mo Fan doesn't believe that

there's such coincidental thing in the world, but it doesn't matter... I will just have to crush whatever comes my way!

.....

"How's the preparation?" whispered Mu He seeing Mu Bai walked over.

"Uncle... I did as you instructed" said Mu Bai sinisterly.

"Count this as doing Mo Xing a favor right... just have this idiot son of his kicked out lest he kept making his father worry about him and work so hard but this flunky actually doesn't learn anything at school" said Mu He.

Mu He and Mu Bai have already made plans to get rid of Mo Fan during the exam using Mu He's power in the council to prepare accordingly. This bald examiner is part of the Mu Family, obviously Mu He has also arrange the "random" students' turn for the test.

Right after Mu Bai finish his assessment the next will be Mo Fan, afterwards where in this short moment and at the opportune time one can tamper with the appraisal stone for instance Mu Bai could slip a little black stone under the appraisal stone to hinder the stone's appraising process. With the recess period afterwards all evidence of tampering can be easily removed.

This black stone does a very simple thing, that is when the appraisal stone shines the black stone will take away parts of the energy and make the light a lot dimmer. If a student could barely reach C grade elemental star this little black stone could definitely pull down Mo Fan's score down to D or even lower!

Since it's just another stupid flunky, might as well burn all bridges so that this trash doesn't waste the school's resources, kicking him out and sending him back where he belongs isn't a bad thing at all.

Mu Bai is already giddy from the thought of this.

This time, couldn't he put Mo Fan in utter disgrace?

.....

"Mo Fan this name sounds familiar" said Mu Zhuo Yun slowly.

"Boss, he's the son of Madam's driver" said Mu He reminding Mu Zhuo Yun politely.

At this moment, Mu Ning Xue's snowy eyes are still gazing puzzlingly at Mo Fan.

Truthfully, she has since then recognize Mo Fan but she is rather puzzled, why is it that right as she walked here it's Mu Bai's turn and after that it's Mo Fan's? As she sensed Mu Zhuo Yun's gaze on her she quickly put on her calm façade just as if she's looking at other ordinary students, without any emotional fluctuation.

Mu Zhuo Yun seems to feel somewhat satisfied at this. Children might be ignorant and rebelling but as they grow up they wouldn't be so naïve.

"Might as well stay and watch, he's also considered part of the Mu Estate once" said Mu Zhuo Yun gently.

Mu Zhuo Yun understands this whole fiasco clearly, it's impossible for this son of a driver to ever come up to our level, so it's better to wake up this naïve Mu Ning Xue to the reality that all these lesser people will sooner or later fade out of their life, it's better that she realize this than to have his precious baby daughter scarred her heart later!

.....

On the other side, Mo Fan didn't even notice what kind of commotion is happening.

Reaching for the appraisal stone, Mo Fan calmly put his hand on the stone much to the stare of other students.

"I'm actually grateful for this Mo Fan ah! At least with him there'll be someone at the bottom of the class or I'll be in trouble" said another slacker student.

"Lao San, I'm also a D, it doesn't really matter anymore, we're already the shame of the school" said another student Xiao Bin.

"But it's still a question if this Mo Fan can get a D or not"

"Yeah, maybe he couldn't even go into spiritual meditation"

The other fire element classmate Zhou Min is also staring at Mo Fan.

She wants to know if this Mo Fan is actually putting any effort in his cultivation, his talent in fire element is supposedly higher than hers but to be directly kicked out of school even Zhou Min couldn't help but be disgusted.

“Oh... it’s lightning up..”

“The light seems weak ah! It feels weaker than a D grade result”

The light from the appraisal stone appears to be shining weakly as if it’s very difficult to emit any light. However the within the light appears to be very strong and brilliant but it doesn’t look like it’s able to release the brilliance.

“Hey... it’s still not stopping”

“It doesn’t seem to be a D....”

“Could it be... a C grade??” said another dorm mate Xiao Bin as he’s shocked at the result from Mo Fan’s appraisal.

If his D result is considered the slagers of the school then C is barely qualified ah!

How could a slagger get this kind of C assessment??

[Chapter 25 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 25](#) | | [Chapter 27](#) | [Chapter 27 Adfly](#)

Chapter 27

[Chapter 26 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 26](#) | | [Chapter 28](#) | [Chapter 28 Adfly](#)

“Is it a C??”

“Wait no the light is still slowly spreading!”

Some examiners look with confusion since other candidates completes this part of the test very quickly, but this scene where the light starts weak and slowly becomes stronger has never been seen before! The appraisal stone is slowly but surely becoming stronger from D to C and now still glowing even brighter!

“This is a B! It’s absolutely B!!”

“How is this possible? Fuck me! Why is this flunky becoming so skilled!!”

“There must be a mistake, I’ve got a C grade, how could he get a B” cried another fire element student.

Zhou Min earned A++ grade while that weak and feeble looking Da Niu gets B grade, out of the four fire element student in the class Huang Fei Feng gets C grade, how can this Fei Feng impress teacher Tang Yue ah!

Xue Mu Sheng’s eyes suddenly lit up.

As the teacher responsible for the class of course he fears most having a dunce pulling down the class average. The past few days Xue Mu Sheng went to pray to Buddha unlike any other previous years, he spent hours touching every part of the fat Buddha statue beseeching for a miracle for Mo Fan to not pull down the class average too much. And today Buddha has answered with a miracle unexpectedly with this kid suddenly getting a B grade result!! With this the class average will be a B-. This miracle is way beyond what Xue Mu Shen could dream of and this makes him much happier than having another student gets an A grade result!

At this time a smaller buzz is happening around the group around Mu Bai, where it's totally expected that Mu Bai will show a good result on his assessment this turnaround with a flunky showing such results is shocking.

Nobody expected this flunky suddenly show a B grade results!

"How is ... How is this possible!?" said Mu Bai dumbfounded!

His uncle Mu He looked at the result as if he's in a dream.

Even after the sabotage he could still get a B grade result??

"Mu Bai did you actually put the black stone properly?! The black stone feeds off a lot of the energy from appraisal stone, even a person who could get a C or D grade results may even fail to bring out any light!" said Mu He to Mu Bai in a low voice.

"I absolutely put the stone beneath it" said Mu Bai as he contemplate the time when he did his assessment.

The black stone is obviously working... so how did this bastard show a B grade result??

Isn't this Mo Fan guy only tested at C or D back then? Could it be possible that he's deliberately suppressing his cultivation only to have it explode into B grade result??

A student could qualify with only C and B results is already considered good!

How is it possible that this flunky who fails years of studies at last year's examination could suddenly become a good student?

"En... nothing out of the ordinary" joked Mu Zhuo Yun flatly.

His own daughter wanted to elope with this kind of plebeian??

If other people knows about this, the whole world will laugh at this!

"En... let's get to the other class" said Mu Zhuo Yun not wanting his daughter to pay too much attention to this runt.

"Big boss, how about Mu Bai..." said Mu He

If he can be satisfied with Mu Bai's results and gain his attention then from this day on Mu Bai will be able to get the resources to support his cultivation and

he will be able to get more power, even if he wanted Mo Fan to die without burial right now, he has yet to achieve both objectives so how could he not pursue this issue before they walked away?

“O... After new year give his family some more money to encourage him” replied Mu Zhuo Yun.

Mu Bai was shocked and dumbfounded.

What is this New Year alms??

What he wanted is the attention of the Mu family to give him some focus on training... He wants that stardust magic device from the Mu family that those children from the main house are using!!

“This.... Boss, I think...” Mu He was about to say a few more words before another voice cut through.

“Wait, there’s something wrong light from the stone!”

Suddenly someone issued a challenge at the assessment results, this woman’s voice sounds very gentle, sexy and matured.

“Teacher Tang Yue, What reason do you have to doubt the judgment of the assessment? The exam is validated by the examiners so even if we have doubt on it....” said Xue Mu Sheng.

Xue Mu Sheng is already satisfied at this result so he couldn’t even begin to suspect that there’s a problem with the appraisal stone that it could give Mo Fan a B grade result.

Teacher Tang Yue, you shouldn’t overdo this ah! If something went wrong even I will be dismissed ah!

“Teachers doesn’t have the qualification to challenge the determined assessment but we can request to check the possibility of the appraisal stone being faulty, we can have the examiners check the test equipment to ensure the accuracy of the device” said teacher Tang Yue promptly.

Several school leaderships secretly looked at this mad teacher and shook their heads even the principal himself constantly hinted to teacher Tang Yue.

Not knowing which part of the school’s leaderships use hidden tricks on this

assessment they did not want to expose it in front of the magic council members if not necessary.

What's wrong with this results, it's perfectly normal, if anything the results achieved is more than any other average student.

"Teacher, why do you have to challenge the results?" inquired Mu Zhuo Yun with a little more interest.

Tang Yue teacher have stepped onto the exam area while furrowing her eyebrows.

Suddenly she closed her eyes and just like a magician it feels like she's releasing strands of magic power.

However those who understand magic will know what she's expanding her senses towards the stone.

.....

Tang Yue's sudden move throw Mu Bai and Mu He into panic.

If everything goes as planned, after Mo Fan completed his test, the assessment will stop to let the students and staff rest while they publish the results of outstanding students in the first half of the session.

Following this short recess, the bald examiner can quietly remove the black stone and continue the assessment as usual as if nothing is wrong.

But who could expect a teacher suddenly intervene in this and suddenly point out the problem.

"Teacher Tang Yue, how can you do this, there are rules in the assessment process, if I were you I will immediately leave the exam area promptly!!" yelled Mu He.

Mu He of course made a ruckus, intending to abuse his authority to cover up this problems found by the teacher.

However, teacher Tang Yue doesn't seem to fear him, even more she walked to the appraisal stone and stood there.

"There's something wrong with the appraisal stone, this assessment must be

repeated” said teacher Tang Yue with extremely sharp eyes looking at the examiners.

The bald examiners did not dare to do anything and quickly tried to ask for instruction by looking at Mu He.

Mu He with his embarrassed face and Mu Bai looking flustered.

“What are you shocked about? Check the stone, we must give every student the most fair and just assessment, if there’s problem you should immediately deal with it!” said Tian Lan’s school principal righteously.

The tree examiners immediately went to check the stone and soon discover a small black stone.

“This is strange, we’ve checked it before... How did this thing here?” said another examiner surprised.

After the completion of each assessment the examiners will check the appraisal stone, and the person who checked after Mu Bai’s turn is that bald examiner!

This bald examiner could literally piss his pants!

Tampering with assessment results is a capital offense ah!

[Chapter 26 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 26](#) | | [Chapter 28](#) | [Chapter 28 Adfly](#)

[Chapter 28]

[Chapter 27 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 27](#) | | [Chapter 29](#) | [Chapter 29 Adfly](#)

“How did this happened?” asked one of the three examiners.

The three examiners haven’t had time to say anything else before Mu He cut in and said “Oh...Since there’s a problem with it, then we should do a retest, vice principal Wang would you please arrange the replacement stone... This thing might be easily used to measure cultivation but it’s also rather delicate and even a small energy interference from another source will easily cause problems, I’d really like to thank teacher Tang Yue for discovering this mistake”

Worthy of being a fox of the Mu family, he immediately play down this problem before the examiners report any truth about this.

Tang Yue frowned at this despite knowing that even Mu He won’t get away without any consequences from this.

This matter is will be difficult to bring to public eyes with all the school’s leadership present at the moment, considering the effects it will have on the students’ assessment it’s best to compromise for now.

“En... Retest”

“Retest it”

“Student Mo Fan, there’s a problem with the appraisal stone, your previous results is now invalid, we will give you another chance to retest” said the bald examiner as if he’s grasping at straws.

Mo Fan looks at this group of people as if he’s looking at a group of clown making a drama.

Hmmph, looks like your schemes fail huh?

“This is good, he’ll definitely get only D in this retest! How’s it possible for him to get a B result... Lao San we won’t have to be the shame of the school

anymore!” said Lu Xiao Bin excitedly.

God Bless this Lu Xiao Bin ah! I really want to thank teacher Tang Yue for finding out this problem!

I’m definitely better than Mo Fan even on the monthly tests, how is it possible that this Mo Fan can be a fish turning into a dragon! (t/n: 咸鱼翻身 the 4 words basically describe underdog winner; dead fish come back to life)

“Teacher Tang Yue, why did you do this? Won’t this test actually harm his results?” said Xue Mu Sheng dumbfounded.

If the previous results is thanks to the appraisal stone problem, this probably won’t bode well for him.

That expulsion from school that hasn’t happen for three years will probably happen again today, even worse it’s a student from my class!

“HAHAHA... How could this Huang Fei Feng be at the bottom! Tang Yue teacher you’re the best! You’ll forever be my goddess” said Huang Fei Feng with relief.

At the side Mu Bai’s henchman Zhao Kun San is also jumping for joy at this retest for Mo Fan.

He was shocked in fear thinking that this bottom feeder suddenly come out with such result while he’s only a B grade result.

“Oh well... Mu Bai the faulty appraisal stone almost let this guy get away with it... I’m finding this teacher Tang Yue more and more like the best lover” said Zhao Kun San as he wipe his sweat off...”Hey Mu Bai... why are you still so sullen? Didn’t they said that the stone malfunction and give him a B grade result? Relax... he’s getting kicked out of school for sure”

“Shut your piehole!” irritably said Mu Bai.

Zhao Kun San could only hang his head down without knowing what annoys his master.

.....

Other classes’ assessment is almost done but because of the problem in the class 8, many other people have gathered around including top students from other classes.

At this moment, Mo Fan is inadvertently the focus of all the attention.

“Alright...student Mo Fan you may now do your retest, teacher Tang Yue... there is no problem after you have checked this time right?’ said the bald examiner trying to compliment her.

“No problem” replied Tang Yue succinctly.

Mo Fan once again stood before the Star appraisal stone and this time he did not feel any suffocating icy breath anymore.

This Mu Bai really dare tampered with the assessment!

Mo Fan really want to cry over this almost missed opportunity, luckily our sexy teacher discover it otherwise Mo Fan really have to tear off his face in shame in front of all the school’s leadership and other students.

Mo Fan close his eyes gently and put his hand on the appraisal stone while preparing to enter into spiritual meditation.

The appraisal stone quickly warmed up and gently light up as Mo Fan begins his spiritual meditation.

The light coming out from the stone becomes brighter by the second as if the whole stone is burning from the inside shining like a red star, this time the elemental star’s brilliance isn’t suppressed anymore, its complete brilliance shines throughout the stone even overflowing from the appraisal stone itself!!

“This... this light!!!”

The first to put an expression of disbelief is this Mu Zhuo Yun.

The principal, the vice principal, the director and other council members also widened their eyes.

“The light is spilling out from it”

Teacher Xue Mu Sheng is utterly dumbfounded.

After being a teacher for so many years how can he not understand what’s happening!?

While it seems that Mu Bai’s light reach similar state, the fiery brilliance that shine from the stone is even brighter and stronger compared to Mu Bai’s.

“Fuck me ah!!!”

The result shocked not only the students from other classes but also all of class eight students, screaming “fuck me” deep in their hearts.

The light... it’s really spilling over!

This bottom feeder mentally retarded student actually manage to make the stone like this!

“S.....S??”

“Urgh... it’s really S”

“Erm... Should we check again?”

Madness... The bald examiner, the other examiners, those who always thought that Mo Fan will be expelled from school after this feels as if they’ve descended into madness.

Damn it, this appraisal stone must have been faulty too! How could his cultivation be this high!???

“It’s a dream... it must be a dream!”

“I do not believe ah! I do not believe!! Let me pinch you!!” said a water element student.

Who said he’s going to get expelled for sure?

This Mo Fan isn’t actually a bottom feeder like everyone said! He... this is too crazy T_T... fuck whoever’s trying to stop me, I’m going to jump down the river.

The always deadpanned Mu Ning Xue finally have a reaction.

Yes, even she did not expect things to happen like this.

Mo Fan has supposedly no special talent, and he will be going to a B class just as normal.

However, the brilliant light that shines from the appraisal stone is even stronger and better than resource pampered children from the Mu Family.

She doesn’t know why but the shining red light feels like the sun brightening up the darkness in her heart.

“This is really surprising ah! We almost missed a better student!” said an amazed council member.

“Yes, It’s unimaginable to give him a B score, if that happened this will have caused a bad effect on his future cultivation, perhaps we might even lose an outstanding magician from this school”

“It’s not too late to remedy the situation, teacher Tang Yue, I’d really like to thank you for your vigilance”

Tang Yue listening to the attempts to flatter her just gave a shallow smile. However, she was actually quite shocked.

She has always thought that the best fire element student in the class would be Zhou Min, but who would have thought that this Mo Fan is even more outstanding than her. The most important factors before engaging in spiritual meditation, to be thoroughly focused without being hasty nor flustered, such temperament is a necessary quality to become a good magician!

[Chapter 27 Adfly](#) | [Chapter 27](#) | | [Chapter 29](#) | [Chapter 29 Adfly](#)

[Chapter 29]

[\[Chapter 28 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 28\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 30\]](#) | [\[Chapter 30 Adfly\]](#)

This headstrong fire element girl Zhou Min is also filled with disbelief on her face as she watch the bright light spilling out of the stone.

This disgusting lazy student is even better than Mu Bai??

Have I actually misjudged him?

Despite all the shocked and disbelief face on the students and teachers, Mu Bai's face carried something more akin to someone that's being hacked into pieces, such difficult to describe expression that looks like the whole face is thoroughly distorted as if the whole face is cramped.

In this world there's nothing more hated than their most hated person to make such a big comeback.

His henchman Zhao Kun San repeatedly rubbed his eyes to see if he was wrong but the light really spilled over the stone, all the things that he said to Mo Fan's face has turned into one big joke!

"S!"

"S!"

"S!"

Final grade S!

The highest grade for this test is S, but everyone is clear that Mo Fan's cultivation is a bit higher than Mu Bai's level!

"Student Mo Fan, do you want to take the extra test?"

"Of course!" smiled Mo Fan.

Why not? I've been waiting for this a long time!

God damn this suddenly different world, if all goes as planned I should be admitted to this school without any problems but luckily the final outcome of this is still good!

This spell casting test, I will ace it!

Didn't other examinees needed to bitterly work out the magic pathway and with their all spiritual force control elemental stars to channel power through it to cast the magic making the whole thing very flashy?

Fire Wave!

From start to finish the process is incredibly smooth and Mo Fan who casted the spell exudes impeccable calm and confidence.

As the air around Mo Fan change, hundreds of people can clearly feel the hot burning feeling on their cheek.

With Mo Fan rapidly completing the magical pathway and channeling the elemental star's powers through it, the magic power around Mo Fan turns into a blazing crimson!

A cluster of flame hovers on Mo Fan's palm looking as if a beast that couldn't wait to devour everything.

"Go!"

Mo Fan waved his hand and the balls of flame shot over accurately on the humanoid practice target, blazing over with a dazzling crimson tail.

"Burn!"

A short second of silence passed before flames madly erupted from the target's body.

The fiery hot red flame burns even more fiercely, this raging fire quickly burn the practice target into cinders in a short few seconds.

The red flame shone on Mo Fan's glistening cheek, his laughing and smiling face is filled with extreme confidence.

This is a real fire wave, its control, its power, its charm need not be announced.

.....

With all these done in a short while, Mo Fan turned around.

This captivating moment...

The teachers, the students, the school's leadership have not recovered from the first part of Mo Fan's results with S grade and immediately saw Mo Fan's smooth completion on fire wave spell cast.

Without any hesitation, incredibly natural, the casting rate is even faster than Mu Bai!

As fire element magic being rated even higher than ice element, when Mo Fan successfully cast fire wave the reaction to it is ten times more intense than when Mu Bai made his ice wave, not just by Mo Fan's incredible transformation, adding the destructive power of fire element adds even more to this breathtaking momentum.

"Please grade it" said Mo Fan coolly to the dumbfounded examiners.

A!

B!

A!

The grade were done instantly.

Sure enough Mo Fan's grade is higher than Mu Bai's

Mu Bai's should already be in furious anger, this will choke him for sure!

How is this so!!! This is not going according to plan ah!

The two Mu family member had blood drained from their face.

"Is this really the Mo Fan we know??"

"This turn-around... is too incredible, Oh my god, I must have been blinded like a dog!!" said Xu Qing Lin.

Teacher Xue Mu Shen has a cramped crooked smile on his face.

He didn't really care what grievances Mu Bai and Mo Fan has, but he couldn't have expect that his class suddenly has a student with S grade cultivation and even the best spell casting test result in the whole school right?

From the lowest bottom into the first in school, I'm afraid there's no dream even more surprising than this.

With Mo Fan at the first, Mu Bai will definitely be sitting tightly as the second.

The first and second of the school comes from his class, he's definitely getting a raise ah!

"As expected of people from Mu family ah! Boss... you've really opened our eyes ah! If I remember correctly this Mo Fan is the only son of a driver from the manor right? Such family could even nurture such an outstanding student in this Bo city!" praised Deng Kai, the council member from Hunter Union.

Mu Zhuo Yun turned to look at Deng Kai.

This Deng Kai is a high level member from the Hunter Union and a council member of Tian Lan magic high school, being the strongest and most powerful among all council members.

As Deng Kai lavishly praises upon the student the other council members lamented incessantly in their heart.

Why aren't you satisfied ah! A son of your driver is so damn awesome even comparable to their carefully nurtured and cultivated successors!

Mu Zhuo Yun recovered from his surprise slowly.

He did not expect this Mo Fan really did have the means, and now that he hears praises upon praises, his face lighted up in glee!

In such a good mood, Mu Zhuo Yun is also thinking intensely inside.

While Mu Ning Xue has been carrying the banner at the front of the other younger generation in the main family, those children from the vassal families also needed to be nurtured to consolidate and strengthen the power of the family.

In fact, the Mu clan lacks fire elemental magician.

Although this runt did some outrageous thing before, but considering that this kind of childish ignorance that has passed for many years, this small matter need not be pursued any further... Right now it's a good time to extend an olive branch to this boy and have him dedicate himself for the Mu family.

Of course he'll certainly not let him anywhere near Mu Ning Xue, but he can definitely develop him into an excellent fire element retainer servant for his eldest son Mu Jiang Ming, this is not a bad plan at all.

I have to admit, this is quite the talented person after all!

Mu Zhuo Yun stroked his beard, his eyes acknowledging Mo Fan's talent, followed Mo Fan as he walked out of the exam area and said to him "Mo Fan, come over"

Mo Fan looked at this Mu Zhuo Yun, a little puzzled at why this old bastard called him over. Mo Fan walked to the group of the school's leaderships and his eyes unconsciously looked over to Mu Ning Xue.

Fuck me... How did this girl turned into such disastrous beauty in a mere few years!

"Ehem!" coughed Mu Zhuo Yun.

Mu Ning Xue looked away from all this as Mo Fan recovered himself.

"Did you call me over?" Mo Fan carried himself tall and proud looking at Mu Zhuo Yun.

In front of others, Mu Zhuo Yun may impose himself with the majesty of a king that intimidates others, but for Mo Fan except for the fact that this is an old bastard with a beautiful daughter, anything else is worth nothing in his eyes.

[\[Chapter 28 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 28\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 30\]](#) | [\[Chapter 30 Adfly\]](#)

[Chapter 30]

[\[Chapter 29\]](#) | [\[Chapter 29 Adfly\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 31\]](#) | [\[Chapter 31 Adfly\]](#)

“Our Mu family did have some cultivation resource for fire element magician but unfortunately almost everyone in the family are of ice element. Your fire element magic talent is good and it does caught many of us in surprise, so I will give these resources to you, in addition to your normal magic classes you may enjoy cultivating along with Mu Jiang Ming” said Mu Zhuo Yun as he stroke his beard slowly.

These words was said infront of everyone else.

In Mu Zhuo Yun’s opinion, all of these is enough to give Mo Fan some face!

Even if the children from the Mu family estate brought out such results, he wouldn’t even bat an eye, this kind of opportunity coming Mo Fan’s way already unprecedented. However there will always be an exception for this kind of talent, as the patriarch of the Mu Clan he cannot be short-sighted to only look at talent from within the family.

“Boss, this... we can’t do this ah... Mu Bai’s talent will definitely be better than his, he may be nervous and didn’t do well today, he’s also one of us ah...” said Mu He listlessly, anxious to Mu Zuo Yun.

Mu Bai standing on the side is already the extreme shock and grief, now with those words coming from the patriarch it feels as if he’s being lashed into corpse, this is such a tragedy unto himself!

Damn it, what he wanted most in the family is that chance to cultivate like the children from the main family.

Mu Bai took all the pains to setup and cultivate to appeal for this chance, if he manage to get it he will be able to get better resource for cultivating, not only that he will also no longer be a young master from the outer family and get better status!

This... it's not even close to what he hope, even more so the man he hated the most actually get the chance instead! This is incredibly infuriating!!!

"I have made the decision, Mu He nothing you say will change it" waved Mu Zhuo Yun as he maintain a slight smile at Mo Fan.

How about it you stupid runt, happy yet?

Come and thank this grace that's bestowed upon you.

Mu Zhuo Yun feels rather satisfied at this cheap deal that he put aside this small matter to recruit a talented student for his clan's purposes, if others from the clan knows about his decision he'll be seen as a rather broad-minded patriarch!

....

"Mo Fan what are you stunned for? Quickly thank master Mu for this favor" said teacher Xue Mu Sheng as he rushed quickly to Mo Fan's side.

Zhang Hou, Lu Xiao Bin, Xu Qing Lin couldn't help but be envious at this offer.

If a while ago Mo Fan is like a poor fisherman fishing without a bait, right now Mo Fan seems to be like a rich handsome man.

Mo Fan looked at this Mu Zhuo Yun's face filled with victory with a stupefied expression. As Mo Fan reacted to this, he smacked his lips loudly.

After a long pause, Mo Fan slowly said "You must have shit for brains right?" (t/n: nao jin sui; literally means water got into your brain; are you stupid?)

"What did you say?" said Mu Zhuo Yun with a doubtful expression, thinking that he heard this kid wrong.

"I said... You must have shit for brains!" said Mo Fan repeating every single word clearly.

This sentence could be heard clearly by everyone, but on their face a mess of confusion.

Wha...? What???

Is he crazy???

He just said that Mu Zhuo Yun's head is full of shit!!

My god... is this guy crazy???

Mu Zhuo Yun clearly heard him this time, as he had a fierce expression filled with wrath and said “Your next words better have a good explanation, otherwise...”

“Explanations... of course” nodded Mo Fan as he began “Don’t pretend to not know what you did three years ago when you suppress my family without any justification. I’m not the Mo Fan that you can slap around and then come back loyally like a retard just because of some benefits. The things you told me and my father three years ago like we’re dogs of your estate. If you may have forgotten about it, but I can clearly remember, so now you old bastard want to pull me into Mu family to be used? Even if you offer Mu Ning Xue up for marriage with dowries, even if you begged me for it I will refuse! Do you really think that the whole world revolves around your Mu family, do you really expect me to be grateful?? Unless your head is full of shit, I can’t think of anything wrong about what I said today!”

As if passing all the hidden grievances in his heart the past years, all the anger and grief is passed through this short scolding!!

The principal, the union’s hunter Deng Kai, the council members Mu He, Mu Bai, Zhao Kun San, Xue Mu Sheng, the class eight students, even Mu Ning Xue felt like they’ve been fooled.

This Mu Zhuo Yun himself have an extremely gloomy face!

“Crack Crack~~~ Crack”

Angered by this, at Mu Zhuo Yun’s foot a strong force of cold ice suddenly erupted as cold as his heart filled with anger.

Mu Zhuo Yun is really truly angered!

He has forgotten how many years it’s been since anyone dare to speak to him like that, the tyrant of Bo city is not an exaggeration, even those senior executives from the same generation, the principal, the senior members from magic associations, even Deng Kai from the hunter’s union or the patriarch of other clans have to bow before him, this wild runt have the guts to talk shit on me!!

An icy aura filled with terror!!

Originating from Mu Zhuo Yun the originally gravel grounds have turned into solid ice in a few seconds!

The hot summer has turned into icy winter in an instant with more than half the practice grounds turning into a frozen land.

This shocked the other students in fear!!

The practice ground instantly turned into ice, this Mu Zhuo Yun haven't even use any magic yet, just by the mere pressure of his magic power all of these have been frozen solid, his cultivation is too high ah!

Just that little frozen ground that Mu Bai did is simply incomparable to this monstrous Mu Zhuo Yun!

"Zhuo Yun... You will control your temper, this is a school, the students won't even be able to defend against you"

With Deng Kai blocking it, Mu Zhuo Yun's terrible power seems to slightly weaken but other people nearby still feels some difficulty breathing.

Deng Kai stood out among the few who are able to move even under this pressure, not to forget teacher Tang Yue seems to be able too!

Regardless, even if they're not this icy patriarch's opponent they must not allow him to hurt their students at all cost!

[\[Chapter 29\]](#) | [\[Chapter 29 Adfly\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 31\]](#) | [\[Chapter 31 Adfly\]](#)

[Chapter 31]

[\[Chapter 30 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 30\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 32\]](#) | [\[Chapter 32 Adfly\]](#)

“Mo Fan you sunnavabitch! How dare you spout such lies! You will immediately apologize to the patriarch! raged Mu He.

What is going on with this Mo Fan? Is he stupid? Why did he spite Mu Zhuo Yun in the open like this? Is his whole family impatient to die!

“Apologies? Sure can do...but he would have to apologize to me for the matter from three years ago! What? Are you going to use your strength to intimidate me? This Mu Zhuo Yun will even use his strength to bully a-not-even-18-years old student? What a joke... If you’re at my age, I’ll even beat you down miserably!” said Mo Fan demonstrating his fearlessness.

“Bullshit!” cursed Mu Zhuo Yun madly.

During his young time, Mu Zhuo Yun is also considered a genius, even if his talent is not like Mu Ning Xue with such extraordinary talent today, none this Tian Lan magic high school students wouldn’t even dare look down on him!

“You runt is really audacious, not to mention Patriarch’s student time, even if we just bring any Mu family’s core disciples, they will beat you in one hit!”

“That’s right, even I who is not any part of the family disciple can beat you in a magic duel right now! If you lose you will immediately kneel and apologize to the patriarch!” jumped Mu Bai like a dog defending Mu Zhuo Yun.

A fair fight between Mu Bai and Mo Fan, there’ll be nothing he can refute about the results!

With this, Mu Bai will be able to beat Mo Fan to half death and ease the patriarch’s grievances.

“You’re not necessary”

As Mu Bai move forward closer to Mo Fan, a proud cold voice said that.

All eyes suddenly turn to that voice.

Who would have thought that Mu Ning Xue will come forward right at this moment?

Mu Ning Xue came between his father and Mo Fan, her snowy cold eyes looked slightly angry.

The target of her anger is of course Mo Fan.

“Since you said that my Father dare to bully a junior, used his power to suppress a mere apprentice magician... well then, our age is similar to yours. I will duel you!” said Mu Ning Xue with a calm and strong icy tone.

“Ning Xue?” said Mu Zhuo Yun as he clenched his fist in anger as his daughter came out to defend him.

Mo Fan looked at Mu Ning Xue as she declare her action as he put up a lazy smile.

What’s she trying to do, suddenly jumping out like this?

Honestly, even this duel that Mu Bai is clamoring about means nothing to him, he’s probably trying to fish something good out of the whole fiasco, but all of sudden having Mu Ning Xue who is known as the best genius girl from Bo city, a proud student of that Empire University as the duel opponent would make the whole thing more significant.

“Ning Xue, you don’t need to dirty your hands to deal with this bastard, I’m enough to handle him” said Mu Bai as he laughed.

“My father was insulted and he may just bear with this thing... but this daughter can not live down with this insult, the most fair and honorable way is for me to duel him to redeem my father’s honor” said Mu Ning Xue seriously without any trace that it can be refuted.

“Good... That’s good! You made do the elders proud, this is definitely the best genius of our Bo city, such talent at young age, such honor and justice!” praised Deng Kai immediately.

Finishing his praises, Deng Kai patted Mu Zhuo Yun’s shoulder and said “Zhuo Yun boss, to deal with this disrespectful kid, you don’t really have to do so much,

he's not at the same generation as you, you naturally can't roll back 16 years of your life to duel him, best to let your daughter represent you on this, this uppity kid can't complain about this"

Mu Zhuo Yun did not reply but continue to stare at Deng Kai.

Seeing that Mu Zhuo Yun is still trying to hold his temper down, he smiled and walked towards Mo Fan and said "Mo Fan right?... As the man in charge of Hunter's Union in Bo city, I don't know if you're naïve, ignorant or stupid or all of them, but you really ought to apologize to Mr. Mu Zhuo Yun for your reckless behavior. You cannot understand the scope of his influence in this Bo city"

"Apology? No problem... I can sincerely apologize to him in the most humiliating way, I can kowtow to apologize to him until he's satisfied. However, that depends on whether he has the balls to apologize for the things he did and said three year ago to my family. Since he's already well known in Bo city, you should know not to bully the little people ah! The little people will give you one tight slap to your death, even then they'll make sure to slap you till your brain hemorrhage!" cursed Mo Fan. (t/n: this part of brain hemorrhage joke is lost on me... I suppose it's something like we gona kick your nuts or sumthin?)

"This society has laws! There can be no such thing! At most he must have only fired off your father!" said the principal.

"Well... since things have gone to this point, it's not that difficult to settle it. Mu Ning Xue and Mo Fan have a magic duel, if he lose he'll apologize to Mu Zhuo Yun to his satisfaction, if Mu Ning Xue lose..." said Deng Kai as he look to Mu Zhuo Yun.

Mu Zhuo Yun loudly said "How can Ning Xue lose!!!"

"Stop wasting time with all your nonsense, dare or do not dare!" said Mo Fan sharply.

This thing about dignity isn't about being part of a big noble family nor is it about the kind of home you grow up in, Mo Fan even if he's just another poor man he must still have his human dignity!

Let him join Mu family?

How can he forget the way Mu Zhuo Yun treated him and his family three

years ago? This bone that Mu Zhuo Yun threw out on him, if he really picked it up then what's the difference from him and dogs like Zhao Kun San and Mu Bai?

As to offend him?

That's already quite mild!

When he was thirteen years old three years ago, he already dare to point at him and called him old bastard, now that he's 16 or 17 what's there to be afraid of him?

Once bitten twice shy isn't applicable to Mo Fan, you try to bite again I'll rope you in and tie you up!

When you're already seen as an ant in their eyes that can not escape their huge foot, might as well curse at them and enjoy their anguish.

"Zhuo Yun boss, how about you?" said Deng Kai trying to deal with this.

Now that the dispute is out in the open in front of the teachers and students, this might turn into some awkward magic duel. Of course best if this Mo Fan gets kicked out of school, but this meaningless dispute but also possible loss of talent for the school and possibly a good seedling for Tian Lan magic high school.

"I will not go down to his level" Mu Zhuo Yun glanced at Mu Ning Xue and said "Ning Xue, you don't need to do this"

[\[Chapter 30 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 30\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 32\]](#) | [\[Chapter 32 Adfly\]](#)

[Chapter 32]

[\[Chapter 31 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 31\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 33\]](#) | [\[Chapter 33 Adfly\]](#)

Mu Ning Xue looked over with an eyebrow raised.

“My family’s Yu Ang is the same age as you, you will duel him instead!” said Mu Zhuo Yun.

“But...”

Mu Zhuo Yun did not give the princess any chance to say anything and said to Deng Kai “Deng Kai, I know you want to take care of the students but you heard this kid insulted me in front of everyone, I have taken a compromise and will let the family’s Yu Ang duel him, if he lose he will kowtow to apologize to my satisfaction, if he win I will apologize to him the things I did three years ago!”

Mu Bai and Mu He listened to this with a sinister smile on their face.

Let Yu Ang duel him!

How can Mu Zhuo Yun miss this subtlety! He must have guessed that Mu Ning Xue suddenly standing up to duel is probably an excuse to help this kid!

How can he let this Mo Fan off lightly with just an apology, even this Mu Ning Xue trying to help Mo Fan through the duel is already pissing him off!

The patriarch’s foster son is one of the best cultivators of the family, with just a move this kid will be frozen over miserably to death!

“Magic association rules stipulates that the two sides must be above eighteen years old, I, Deng Kai will referee and enforce rules for this magic duel between Mo Fan and Mu Yu Ang after their eighteenth birthday!” said Deng Kai seriously.

Mu Zhuo Yun nodded in agreement.

Mo Fan nodded his head and promptly said “Hey, I don’t want to duel a girl, now that it’s a guy I’ll beat him till his parents can’t recognize him!”

Mu Zhuo Yun heard Mo Fan’s comments but remained silent, seething with

anger like his beard is on fire.

Just wait and see, this coming magic duel in a few years, I will not only make you lose so bad, I'll even shame you!

Magic association, the Hunter's Union, these organizations are magic institutions that provide unconditional protections to magic students in all magic schools below eighteen years old, as long as they are lawfully an adult they must be responsible for their own actions.

Mu Zhuo Yun shouldn't need to lower himself and fight with this cheap kid, in another two years when he's an adult I can make his life a living hell!

.....

Mu Zhuo Yun left in anger, accompanied by the principal and several other members of the school's leadership.

Mu Ning Xue looked meaningfully at Mo Fan, wanting to say something but not knowing what to say.

Mo Fan knows that Mu Ning Xue was trying to help him.

If she come forward and solve this there will be so much safer than the current arrangement, given the opportunity Mu Zhuo Yun will definitely use everything he has and destroy Mo Fan.

Unfortunately, her father saw through her idea, knowing that she will be lenient so instead, he made a change to the person dueling Mo Fan with the most famous mad cultivator from the Clan, Mu Yu Ang, this Mu Yu Ang is very obedient to the patriarch, even if to kill Mo Fan, he will do it without any hesitation!

This little shit dare offend him, but he can't do anything while he's in school but once he graduate I'll make him live miserably!

.....

The storm finally calmed down.

The class watched Mo Fan offending the big boss of the city, and then remember his earlier remarks and they were still shocked wordless.

This Mo Fan is just crazy!

He's fighting against the Mu family, not any other magician clan but this biggest family in Bo city, just any magician from Mu family can easily destroy the whole Tian Lan magic high school ah!!!

The most evident being this Mu Bai as one of the top student in the school but he's merely a children from the collateral family!

The things Mo Fan did really surprised everyone, but the problem is that he doesn't really have the means to challenge this monster that is the Mu Clan ah!

He could have been a significant person in the future but now he just signed his death warrant.

Who doesn't know that offending this Mu family practically begged to be kicked out of the Bo city ah!

He might be safe while he's at school, but once he's out in the world he's definitely dead!

Why is there such a peculiar student ah, so many people are looking forward to this opportunity to get a patron but this student is so capricious he made an enemy out of the potential patron.

....

"Fan boss, you are so cool, we're scared to death of that patriarch, even then you cursed him old bastard in his face a few times hahaha, but many of us call him old bastard in our heart" said Zhang Hou shyly as he worship Mo Fan for his bravery.

Mo Fan was kinda like the kid leader, before the incident even Zhao Kun San has previously followed him to play, but now he's in cahoots with Mu Bai and many others didn't dare to be near him.

But Zhang Hou is loyal to Mo Fan, no matter what he does Zhang Hou will always support him! Zhang Hou obviously know about that matter from three years ago and seeing that Mo Fan offended Mu Zhuo Yun, his heart is filled with admiration!

"Say... do you think I dazzle Mu Ning Xue?" said Mo Fan with

“Er.... I’m not sure about this... After all the old bastard is her father” said Zhang Hou.

“Oh... My mood is very good today, let’s go back to cafeteria eat some fried egg” said Mo Fan as he pull Zhang Hou over the shoulders towards the cafeteria.

“Ha Ha Ha, if I can see Mu Bai and Zhao Kun San’s sour face will be more happy” said Zhang Hou spitting the foul feeling.

Zhao Kun San’s face was virtually red and swollen, he couldn’t have dream that Mo Fan’s cultivation is even higher level than his!

And Mu Bai, even after all that risk setting up that trap he still couldn’t get him kicked out of school.

Well.... That pair of foxes really try to impress the patriarch hoping to be able to join the core members of the Mu family and get some cultivation benefits.

The fiasco resulted in the old bastard not even giving them an ounce of thought but tried to recruit me instead, never in Mu Bai’s dreams he expected to see his most wanted thing being thrown away by Mo Fan like a garbage thrown away into that old bastard’s face! Ah this is so fun!

He couldn’t figure out what exactly went on this Mu Zhuo Yun’s mind, what the heck is this old bastard thinking. Three years ago he should have experienced my temper and my potty mouth, how could he suddenly bury the hatchet and try to solicit him, it really goes way out of normal!

I think that old bastard’s blood pressure is going up a lot today!

“But Fan boss, if that old bastard really offer her hand in marriage with dowry and beg you to join Mu family, will you really refuse?” asked Zhang Hou softly.

“Of course I’ll agree!”

“What the... I thought you said never??”

“Eh? When you said it, the whole thing sounds rather reasonable” said Mo Fan suddenly lightning up ideas.

“Do you have moral integrity at all?”

“No ah! If that old bastard want to apologize it’s better to apologize with Mu

Ning Xue along with the dowry and offer them to me ah!” said Mo Fan.

[\[Chapter 31 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 31\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 33\]](#) | [\[Chapter 33 Adfly\]](#)

[Chapter 33]

[\[Chapter 32 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 32\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 34\]](#) | [\[Chapter 34 Adfly\]](#)

“Fan boss, stop dreaming! This Yu Ang guy is crazy strong! You still don’t know if you can live past eighteen ah! You can’t marry the princess if you’re dead”

“Yu Ang? If I see him I’ll beat his ass”

Back then Mo Fan will think carefully before he go against the Mu Clan but he doesn’t even fear them let alone the any youngster from the Mu Clan.

A wave of fire and they’ll be roasted to cinders, a shock of lightning and they’ll explode inside out!

.....

The final results of the annual assessment is finally out, Mo Fan had the honor to be listed at the first position on the big board, great number of people are crazily rubbing their eyes at this.

This Mo Fan how can be be such a monster, he’s even better than that thunder and ice dudes Xu Zhao Ting and Mu Bai?

This result has surprise so many people, but it doesn’t even come close to the public humiliation Mo Fan did to Mu Zhuo Yun in front of the council members.

The news spread quickly in school, so it doesn’t take long for Mo Fan to become famous and infamous in school, where he becomes something akin to a genius and at the same time first in Bo history to be so suicidal.

Now those who anyone with a little more common sense can figure the situation at school now, though Tian Lan magic high school is based on public admission where most of the students are commoners, there will be some among those fifteen hundred that stood above others, but for most of them their level pales in comparison to children with stronger heritage in their family. Apprentice coming from the hunter’s union, magician association, other big clans or even any other big family’s magician have enough power to defeat the

commoner students.

School is really the best choice for those who have no backing to make a big impression but this doesn't mean that one can actually fight against those second generation rich brats ah!

Mo Fan just completely ignore all the hub bub happening around school, all he does other than sleep is doing spiritual meditation, practice spell casting and eat.

Another thing to mention is that Mo Fan was assigned to the elite class now, a total of 100 top students were assigned to this class, with a large classroom and a large training ground too. Those who gets into this elite class are those who can already control all seven small stars in their elemental star and those who are not very skilled in spell casting yet.

During the practical class all the students will line up with the top student at the forefront doing roll call!

Tang Yue is still the teacher for this practical magic class, since her cultivation is already higher than any teacher at school, even if she had just been here for six months, the practical magic class for the elite classes are taught by her.

The homeroom teacher for this elite class is Xue Mu Sheng. Since his class came out with two S grade student, if not him then who else to be the class' homeroom teacher?

Thanks to Mo Fan, Xue Mu Sheng is getting alot of fire from the school's leaderships, they're really bent on having Xue Mu Sheng do something about this Mo Fan's rebellious character.

On this matter, even Xue Mu Sheng have a headache, regardless of whether Mo Fan is an idiot or genius student, he'll have to ask for some blessings from Buddha.

.....

A month has passed in the new semester.

Xue Mu Sheng stood on the class' podium, coughing heavily to prompt the class to settle down their excitement.

Why are the students so excited today?

Today is the day the school is allocating the elemental magic device, especially for students in elite class will be getting the best of the available device giving them some really good advantage to their cultivation.

The difference in the magician's quality between big clans, magician family or magic based organizations compared to commoner students other than more extensive knowledge, know-hows, experience is the elemental magic device.

Regardless of how great all these factors are they could be considered only as software, but this elemental magic device is like a hardware that makes a significant difference in performance.

This device can relieve a magician's spiritual and mind fatigue so that the magician can continue to cultivate, reducing the amount of down-time and as a result increase the magician's cultivation by magnitudes!

Well, this device is impossible for Mo Fan, he not the rich second generation's inheritor, naturally the only way he can access this kind of resource is through school! The competition for this good stuff is definitely intense!

Fortunately, since he's the first place in ranking, the resources he can get shouldn't be inferior to other students, so he can focus on becoming stronger.

"We will allocate the elemental magic device based on your rankings, the higher ranked students will get to use it longer. Of course our school is very fair, every three months we will be measuring your progress again and then reassign the elemental magic device based on changes on the ranking... Also I should also tell you that even if you're in the elite class now compared to the regular class without advantages, don't think that you can slack on the quarterly assessment, after every test the lowest 10 will be deported to regular class and the top 10 of regular class will join the elite class in your place!" said Xue Mu Sheng.

This makes no difference for Mo Fan...

While many people doesn't like school, college entrance exam, but without school or college entrance exam, how can you possibly become richer?

The school's resources may not be worse than those of the big clans, but the difference lies in how one uses it! It means nothing if those resources are given to pigs like pearl before swine!

.....

“Mo Fan as first in the class, you should have been able to use this elemental magic device the longest but because of your behavior during the assessment, your time will be reduced to ten days! This is your punishment!” said Xue Mu Sheng with a stern face.

“Oh... from a month into ten days, what a fall, a month is enough for other people to catch up ah!” chatted other students.

“If we can surpass him and impress the Mu Clan, we’ll also get the chance to join them ah!”

“Yeah, how is this guy so stupid!”

Xue Mu Sheng stared at them, cowing them into silence.

“Mo Fan do you have any objection to this punishment?” asked Xue Mu Sheng.

“No” replied Mo Fan.

Mo Fan did need this elemental magic device, the longer one cultivates using it, the more apparent the effects, but though the effects will only be clear with a long term usage, a month or ten days will still give a boost for Mo Fan.

“Hey green tea guy, I need to ask you something” said Mo Fan to Mu Bai on the side, with a decent expression.

“Fuck you bitch, what did you call me?!” growl Mu Bai with violent temper.

“En.. Mu Bai let me ask you something”

[\[Chapter 32 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 32\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 34\]](#) | [\[Chapter 34 Adfly\]](#)

[Chapter 34]

[\[Chapter 33 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 33\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 35\]](#) | [\[Chapter 35 Adfly\]](#)

“If you need to fart, get it out quick” said Mu Bai sourly, unwilling to look at Mo Fan even a second longer, but feeling puzzled why this Mo Fan suddenly come up and ask him something, between he and him is several years worth of grievances.

“This Yu Aung dude, did he gets an all year round elemental magic device on him?” asked Mo Fan.

Mu Bai sneered before replying “He used to get 3-4 months worth of elemental magic device use each year, but thanks to you he not gets half a year’s usage time now”

Mo Fan nodded before continuing “Well... I did provoke the old bastard, but isn’t he way too stingy? or is he looking down on me? He should have given that Yu Aung guy the device all year round ah!”

“Do you think elemental magic device is some stone you can pick up by the roadside? There are so many children in the clan they have to take turns using it. Only Mu Ning Xue gets to have a spirit grade elemental magic device.” said Mu Bai with contempt on Mo Fan.

“Spirit grade elemental magic device? Does it make a difference between grades?” asked Mo Fan with a surprised tone because he only knows about the magical effects of elemental magic device but not the grade levels.

Mu Bai looked at Mo Fan as if he’s looking at an idiot... How did this retard who doesn’t know anything cultivates to S grade result!

Mu Bai made a brain flex and show off his knowledge while showing his disdain for Mo Fan and said “Of course there’s a difference between quality grades, most of the devices we’ll get are those of common grade, but those of spirit grade are so rare in Bo city I can count them with one hand”

“What’s so good about spirit grade?”

“With common ones, it will probably help enhance cultivation time by about 20% out of a day, spirit grade devices will allow the magician to increase their cultivation time by about 40%!” said Mu Bai

When it comes to elemental magic device even Mu Bai showed tremendous yearning for it, for a budding magician having a spirit grade elemental magic device is like having the perfect start to easily surpass any of their peers.

“So that’s how it works” nodded Mo Fan happily

a 20% more or 40% more cultivation time, this is rather straightforward!

“Don’t be happy too early, you’ll only get ten days while i get a whole month for myself! I’ll get you off your first place soon!” said Mu Bai pouring cold water over Mo Fan’s mood.

Mo Fan didn’t even put Mu Bai and Zhao Kun San on his radar, even back then he can kick their ass and now his true challenge are those children with resources from big clans like the Mu clan, but he’ll cross this bridge when he need to, even better to make the old bastard offer his daughter plus dowry and beg him for it!

“You had better be careful! This device is very precious, if there’s any damage on it, don’t say I didn’t warn you when you return it!” warned Xue Mu Sheng heavily.

.....

During the night, all the lights are off, making the entire campus seem quite dark.

Alone on the school’s roof, Mo Fan sat on top of the water tank, his hands holding the elemental magic device that has just been given today.

This magic device is a small piece of blue colored stone, placed on a very solid box, showing that the school place much importance to this magic device.

The magic device is fashioned like a pendant, with a silver chain allowing the user to wear it.

“So I just wear it and cultivate?” Mo Fan asked himself.

Half bowing his head, Mo Fan carefully wear this magic device around his neck. The chain was quite long, so this thing just hang on his chest.

“DING~”

Suddenly Mo Fan heard a kind of tapping coming from around his chest. Mo Fan was surprised because this sound comes from the other small black pendant he wore around his neck. This small blackened loach-like pendant is still making noise until now.

He remember the elemental magic device clinking on the black pendant before it started making this tapping sound.

What the hell is this thing?

Mo Fan have several guesses about but nothing concrete, but suppose that it's possible that some of the things from his original world might have changed into something else just like this black pendant.

He originally got this loach like accessory from the mountain side gatekeeper at the back of the school, the day when he slept he wore this pendant and it was somehow changed into something else in this parallel world.

Mo Fan has been wearing this blackened pendant, afraid that it might be lost if he took it off, he might lost his magic cultivation! God dammit, it wasn't easy to cultivate both the lightning and fire element!

“Meh, whatever... I gotta focus on cultivating more power, this Yu Ang chap probably isn't that easy to deal with. Moreover to make that old bastard yield her daughter to me is impossible without overpowering strength!” said Mo Fan to himself.

Mo Fan just put away that pendant and focus his spiritual mind to probe the elemental magic device.

This process generates strong spiritual force and focus on their mind to detect any magic fluctuations while doing this it also increases the magician's sense of hearing, smell, sight, tactile many times better than ordinary human's.

“This is so strange! there are no response like what Xue Mu Sheng said, as long as the magician extended his/her senses into the device and leave a spiritual

mark, the elemental magic device will generate spiritual energy and nourish his mind and body and at the same time relieve spiritual fatigue”

Mo Fan tried several more times but couldn't find anything like what Xue Mu Sheng said.

Eh?

This loach is suddenly discharging power? (t/n: Mo Fan called this black pendant loach because of its shape -_-; imo this is like the author's preferred first mascot... a fish yeeep >.>)

Mo Fan's heart jumped with surprise and he hurriedly focus his mind into the loach. As he mind come in touch with this loach, it feels as if his whole body is soaking in a hot spring, the warmth dispersing the spiritual fatigue he felt while at the same time making his spiritual mind feeling more clear and comfortable.

No anxiousness, no worries, his mind has never been so calm, peaceful and pleasant!

Mo Fan has cultivate for a whole ten hours as usual and as he's preparing to return to sleep after trying out this thing. Right at this moment, the feeling of fatigue seems to ease down a little and with that a faint feeling as if he can cultivate just a little more.

What the heck?

What's going on?

This elemental magic device doesn't even have any effect when I tried it but this little loach actually have a similar effect with the device provided by school!

Could it be... this lousy black pendant is actually a magical device???

Mo Fan is extremely excited at this thought!

[Chapter 35]

[\[Chapter 34 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 34\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 36\]](#) | [\[Chapter 36 Adfly\]](#)

Wait... something is wrong...

I've tried using this pendant as a practice object few months ago but back then the feeling is more like going through stagnant water. Why does it suddenly becomes nourishing to the mind? The supposed effect from the school's elemental magic device is not working instead!?

"Holy shit!! Maybe this pendant sucked all that magic power from the tool!!" Mo Fan suddenly thought out this amazing possibility.

Mo Fan focus his spiritual mind and quickly examine these two magic tools.

I'm right!!

Mo Fan could feel a small trace of energy flowing from the deepest part of the elemental magic tool to the pendant slowly.

To be more specific, it's like the pendant is using a straw to slowly siphon all the energy over, if Mo Fan didn't discover this nobody would even find any evidence of this.

"What the heck little pendant, so you're actually a magic tool ah! HAHAHA I didn't know, now that you hid for so long you finally show your tail" yelled Mo Fan while grasping the pendant.

You little loach, you dead loach!!

You sucked up all the power in the elemental magic tool, now I can't cultivate using it.....

Wait... I shouldn't worry about this yet, since I can use the pendant's power to nourish my mind and spirit what I need to worry about now is this shell of a magic tool owned by the school!

Arghh... curse this stupid little pendant bringing me this kind of trouble ah!!!

Mo Fan suddenly felt like his brain isn't big enough! (t/n not enough brain cells =_=).

There's too many things to consider and process enough to make him feel like exploding!!!

Fiuh... be cool, be calm.

I'm gona figure this out!

Mo Fan continued probing the pendant to find out more, it seems that this pendant really have the same function like elemental magic tool, but when Mo Fan tried to make the power flow back to the tool nothing happened at all, there was no response on the pendant.

Mo Fan really want to cry at this...

The biggest thing he found out is that this small pendant is really some crazy awesome elemental magic tool, so far he's like a beggar sitting on top of a mountain of gold begging for pittance.

The only tragedy is that he actually broke the school's elemental magic tool. This kind of thing isn't some random pebble you can pick up by the river.

The school loan the tool to him for ten days, even if he returned the tool intact, it's only still an empty powerless shell and he can't tell Xue Mu Sheng that the power transferred over to the small pendant.

"Tang Yue teacher... Maybe she knows something about this" Mo Fan figured that he didn't need to worry blindly and should just look for help.

Teacher Tang Yue was first on his mind to look for help.

When she saw through the tricks this Mu Bai and Mu He put up during the assessment, he feels that he could put in trust to this teacher Tang Yue.

.....

"Teacher, are you going to sleep soon?" asked Mo Fan on the phone.

"I've just changed to my sleepwear, what's wrong?" drifted the sexy voice making Mo Fan daydream a little about Tang Yue in sexy nightgown with that hot figure.

“My elemental magic tool seems to have some problems with it, I don’t know what to do, so I thought to contact teacher first” Mo Fan putting on a pitiful student’s act.

“Where are you?” When it comes to this elemental magic device, Tang Yue seemed to turn a little more serious.

Elemental magic tool is considered the school’s treasured possession! Any problem is a big problem!

“The third classroom’s building, on the water tank at the roof”

“Alright... Give me three minutes” as Tang Yue quickly hang up.

The moment the call ended, Mo Fan was deeply bewildered... Three minutes? How could teacher come over from the teacher’s dorm here in three minutes? even with an open unhindered path Zhang Hou might need five minutes, let alone Tang Yue teacher who’s still in her pajama... What is this... noodle cup teleport??

Mo Fan is still cranky when all of sudden a faint fluctuation occur on the dark roof. While this fluctuation is very weak, Mo Fan wasn’t careful enough to notice this. This fluctuation didn’t affect the air, nor does it affect the magic elements in the surrounding, but a silent intimidating kind of ripple its surrounding.

“Mo Fan?”

A gentle voice drifted out suddenly.

“Teacher Tang Yue?” Mo Fan was shocked and hurriedly look down from the water tank to the open air rooftop.

With only moonlight shining on the sky to light up the dark rooftop, within a cloud of shadow suddenly separates into two distinct bright and darkened line. At first Mo Fan could see a vague boundary lines appearing from within that shadow, followed by a figure of a woman dressed in long coat coming out from the moonlight shadow, as if teacher Tang Yue suddenly come out from another door! (t/n: here it comessss DOKODEMO DOOR! Hail Doraemon it’s the 21st century)

Mo Fan is really extremely surprised!!!

“What is this magic!?” gasped Mo Fan.

He couldn't even hear any footsteps in the corridor before teacher Tang Yue suddenly come out on the rooftop from the shadows!?

“What's wrong with your elemental magic tool?” asked Tang Yue as she jumped up and landed on the water tank.

The moonlight shines on teacher Tang Yue's proud posture, even Mo Fan was mesmerized.

“I don't know... I follow teacher Xue Mu Sheng's instruction but I don't know why suddenly the magic power from the tool dissapeared, and then...”

“Then what?”

Mo Fan hesitated whether to let Tang Yue know about this little pendant.

There are many strange things in this new world, besides if I did not tell her the truth, she might not believe me.

“Then, the energy was transferred to my pendant” said Mo Fan pulling out the blackened pendant.

Even when he cursed Mu Zhuo Yun in public, the school doesn't really care about it, but this damaged this elemental magic tool is enough reason to even kick Mo Fan out of Tian Lan magic high school.

“You said the tool's magic power transferred over to your own pendant???” asked Tang Yue teacher with widened eyes, exposing her disbelief.

“Yes” nodded Mo Fan.

“Where did this pendant come from?” Tang Yue's expression has suddenly changed

“It's a heirloom”

Tang Yue suddenly calmed down and with bright eyes looked at Mo Fan and back at the pendant.

“Have you mention this to anyone yet?” asked Tang Yue with an imposing expression.

Mo Fan couldn't help but shudder in fear... Could this be like those TV dramas

setting? Under the dark stormy weather the student was robbed and kill, then made as if the poor tragic student couldn't stand the pressure and jumped down to suicide...

Everything just so happen to be like the drama script!?!?

[\[Chapter 34 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 34\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 36\]](#) | [\[Chapter 36 Adfly\]](#)

[Chapter 36]

[\[Chapter 35 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 35\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 37\]](#) | [\[Chapter 37 Adfly\]](#)

“No, I haven’t told anyone else” replied Mo Fan.

Resigned to his impending doom, if this downfall caused by his own terrible decision to find teacher Tang Yue to help him find a way out of this problem, it will be his own fault!

“Your pendant is an elemental magic tool” spoke teacher Tang Yue gently.

“Yes?” listened Mo Fan carefully.

“But this one is different from common elemental magic device we’ve seen in school, this is an evolving elemental magic tool!” said teacher with sharp eyes.

“Eh?

“Evolving magic tool???” Mo Fan has not even heard of this concept in this world, if someone told him that using precious stones to add attributes to the tool, he might be able to understand but this...

“This kind of elemental magic tool could become the first under heaven, not only does it provides benefits like other elemental magic tool, it also have the ability to evolve! By absorbing magic power from other magic items it will improve itself and if it manage to absorb enough magic power from other magic items it my evolve into spirit grade magic tool!” spoke Tang Yue seriously.

Mo Fan’s heart beat in excitement at this!!

An elemental magic tool that can evolve???

Even the worst and most common elemental magic tool from school could be considered a treasure, even outstanding students have to take turns using it, showing how rare and precious each of these magic tools are.

Each quality grade increase give at least twice or more of its effects, even Mu Bai said that in entire Bo city the only person he knew having a spirit grade

elemental magic tool is Mu Ning Xue!

Even with a ballpark value estimation, my magic tool treasure can buy off the whole Mu family property several times over.

This little pendant is actually this kind of valuable treasure!

This...This...

Mo Fan have a guess that this might something really awesome but it's way beyond his expectations now!!!

I'm finished!

I'm so dead!!

This kind of treasure may change even the kindest most gentle man to rob and kill you in jealousy!

Looking at the news and hearsays a fight between magicians to compete for treasure is a normal thing!

I'm only an apprentice magician right now, if teacher Tang Yue have any intentions on it, tomorrow's headline news will really be "A talented genius student from Tian Lan magic high school suicide by jumping down the roof because of too much pressure"

"Teacher, I don't feel like I can keep this kind of precious item... I think it's better to let teacher study it?" Mo Fan is not a fool, and quickly offered it solemnly.

Even if Tang Yue appears to be a very good teacher, human nature is very complicated and unpredictable, Mo Fan can't be so naïve to believe that a beautiful teacher couldn't be a bad person.

"Pfffttt~" Tang Yue heard this kind of remarks from Mo Fan and couldn't help but be amused and laughed in such glamorous and seductive manner Mo Fan was shocked, unable to understand what makes this beautiful teacher laughed like this.

"Mo Fan, that day when you did your annual assessment, you humiliate that Mu Zhuo Yun and his clan with your mouth, I thought you might be an unyielding person, so I was considering whether to confiscate this thing of yours, after all

this isn't something an apprentice like you can manage. But I didn't think you will be so spineless to even offer your own thing... My impression of you have changed 180 degrees ah!" smiled teacher Tang Yue while wiping her tears.

Mo Fan have an embarrassed smile.

This treasure might have been worth a fortune, but even a fortune can't compare to his life and well being!

Mo Fan knows the consequences of cursing and humiliating Mu Zhuo Yun in public and he's prepared.

One can not be so naïve and stupid in life, whether it's the commoner's society or even the magician's society. If you're so stupid, you won't even know if you sell yourself voluntarily and help count the money made from selling yourself.

"Teacher, how are you going to deal with this thing?" asked Mo Fan.

Tang Yue stopped smiling and seriously said "Don't worry, I know you're not willing to give it away, luckily you asked me instead, if it's any other teacher, they might have kicked you down the roof and robbed you for their own future benefits"

Mo Fan's eyes light up, his mind relaxed as if he's floating. It seems that this teacher Tang Yue is somewhat different from the other teachers at school but Mo Fan couldn't put the pieces together.

"Well, first things first, never tell anyone that this is an evolving elemental magic tool. I personally don't think you want to let anyone know anyway. Second, It's not that I don't have no interest on this magic tool of yours but there seems to be some sort of special connection between you and this pendant, I could sense a trace of your spirit on it but I don't think even you can or even want remove this connection yourself" warned Tang Yue seriously.

Wha? This thing is binded to me?

This is another unexpected thing... No wonder everytime I tried to take this pendant off there seem to be some burst of inexplicable resistance.

"Last thing, to make it evolve you will probably need a refined soul that's used to make elemental magic tools, right now it doesn't really matter what grade the

tool and soul within, but whether it can actually evolve is another question itself. You might end up spending more than it cost to get a spirit grade elemental magic tool but getting nothing in return but this old heirloom pendant”

Mo Fan thought for a moment before asking “Teacher, what’s a refined soul?”

“A short moment after a magical beasts’ death, its soul will leave the body. The shape of the soul will be roughly similar to its living form, but if after sometime this soul lingers in its physical body, it will form a special kind of bright spiritual soul, and this essence of soul can be refined several times into a refined soul. This refined soul is the most important material to make an elemental magic tool” Tang Yue is indeed a teacher, fluently and calmly answering Mo Fan, even he almost have the urge to take notes now.

“So if I want it to evolve, the best way is to collect refined soul... Alright, so all I need to do is become stronger, kill some magical beasts and collect their souls!” said Mo Fan to motivate himself.

Teacher Tang Yue nodded and said “Yeah, but before you go out to collect, remember to tell me where you’re going to die so that I can go and dig out this evolving elemental magic tool from the beasts’ belly and take it for myself”

Mo Fan’s jaw dropped not knowing how to respond to this.

“Give me that elemental magic tool you get from the school, I will help you settle this thing. This is a personal favor for you, so you owe me one”

Tang Yue said this ambiguously and put Mo Fan in a spot not knowing whether this is a joke or for real.

“Thank you teacher! If there’s anything I can do please let me know!” said Mo Fan.

Sure enough my decision wasn’t wrong! She is helping me solve the most troublesome problem of all!

Not only I won’t be in risk of getting expelled but I’ll also get to keep this magic tool!

This is so awesome!

Even if the others get to use elemental magic tool for a month, even if that Yu

Ang dude he will duel in the future gets six months, I'm getting to use it for all year round! By then my own cultivation will be leaps and bounds above them!

[\[Chapter 35 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 35\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 37\]](#) | [\[Chapter 37 Adfly\]](#)

[Chapter 37]

[\[Chapter 36 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 36\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 38\]](#) | [\[Chapter 38 Adfly\]](#)

“A taste of the benefits from this magic tool and you’re already clamoring to go out and collect refined souls? Well... After the end of the semester, you will go outside the city for a field trip, and at that time when you see a real magical beasts, I’ll see if you still have that idea”

“Field Trip??” Mo Fan have heard about this for some time, is this that legendary high school military training?

“Every magician needs to go through this experience, we don’t acknowledge those pampered glass house magicians, or those timid ones. The real grit of a magician is shown during critical times when one has to fight against those magical beasts”

“I will consider it seriously”

“No, this isn’t anything like that... the field trip isn’t anything like an examination. My only hope is that you and the other students could calm down and think of a way to live when you’re in such dire situation” said Tang Yue meaningfully.

Having said that teacher Tang Yue turned and left before Mo Fan managed to ask anything, a cloud of shadows converge on Tang Yue’s body slowly as her surrounding rippled slightly and she disappeared without a trail.

Mo Fan saw the whole process this time... She really just disappeared into the dark shadows like she has never been there before!

He hurriedly jumped down from the water tank and look towards the teacher’s apartment building and found her aloof back walking into the building with a gentle place.

What kind of spell is this!?

Of all the elements Mo Fan knows, only the wind element magic could use the

wind to move quickly, which in his opinion is pretty good, but Tang Yue's magic tops that, it's even faster than travelling using wind magic!

This is so cool! When can I finally get to learn these kind of cool thing!

This teacher seems to be anything but ordinary!

I heard that a magician cultivates high enough they can awaken a second time! This teacher is at least a intermediate level magician!

Looks like I gotta hold on tight to teacher Tang Yue's thighs!

.....

"I heard that we'll be sent out for some magician training after this semester end"

"Huh? What's this training thing?"

"We'll be sent you out in the wilds ah!"

"Urgh... I heard from my childhood friend there are magical beasts, the kind that eat humans for food! I don't want go"

"You can't skip this, this training is related to our university entrance exam! The results is mandatory to get into any university!"

"It's just training, what's there to fear! We're magicians, if we met magical beasts just ice it into popsicle!"

"But I heard magical beasts is very powerful, even that magical beast teacher always told us not to fight against those beasts alone in any case"

Just like teacher Tang Yue said, immediately after the end of the semester, all the students will be ushered into this kind of brutal field trip, if she's not wrong then we will really encounter magical demon beasts in this trip!

All students have been attending magical beasts class since last year, but even if the teacher taught about those things for months or years, none of the students have ever seen a real magical beasts, even those videos on the internet doesn't help curb the curiosity to look at the real thing.

This time, the students will finally experience the real magical beasts and soon the whole school is talking about this.

This field trip will start with the students from elite class. During the annual assessment in the past, everyone has basically mastered their control over seven stars and now after half a year, every one of them is capable of using their basic spells.

Even though they have merely mastered their basic spell, the school dare to let them go on this field trip since they're not ordinary humans that are practically defenseless against those magical beasts.

.....

Time flies as an arrow, by now Mo Fan's cultivation has progress five to six times since the annual assessment, thanks to this little loach pendant.

Whether it's lightning shock or fire wave, he can skillfully cast them now.

Since his bold display of fire magic at the assessment time, his training on fire spell has progress even further! He now need only about three seconds to complete the casting sequence but lightning needed nearly four seconds.

For now, the entire elite class' casting speed is probably about five to ten seconds, in this regard Mo Fan's cast speed is in absolute best.

The elite class has 100 students and will be divided into 5 groups of about 20 students each.

Each group will be followed by a teacher and two instructors from the camp.

Each group will also get their own bus carrying the group of young magicians out of the city, the school has also setup a secure route to Xue Feng (t/n: Snowy Peaks) mountain outpost.

This mountain outpost is a very important relay outpost for the Hunter's Union constructed on the valley not only serving as a scout but also getting important materials for Bo city.

"Like i told you, there are outposts located around the city's secure zone, but anywhere out of these zones are infested with magical beasts, so unless you are capable enough to fight with those magical beasts, you had better stay within the outpost or turn rest in peace forever in the beasts' guts" said the Magical Beasts class teacher.

“Around the outpost the Hunter’s Union, Magician Association or other big magician families or clans will patrol the security zones every day to scout for any magical beasts activities, arrange for a lookout to alert the city so that none of them can go into any of our residential areas, but with such big area to cover and limited magician manpower available here, only the outpost is part of the protected area, the rest of the area such as the forests, valleys, mountains are too complex an area to do anything about them. Even if we have power magicians we may never be able to eradicate all of those magical beasts with the myriad of caves and obscure locations on the field” said the third group’s hunter captain Luo Yun Bo.

Luo Yun Bo is a tanned and handsome man, even some of the girls in the students group are staring at him with shiny eyes, as if the handsome instructor has just turn into their handsome idol to worship and infatuated with!

While Luo Yun Bo is the group’s instructor, his assistant for this group is a woman called Pan Li Jun, she is also quite tanned and lean, very different compared to those university girls.

[\[Chapter 36 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 36\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 38\]](#) | [\[Chapter 38 Adfly\]](#)

[Chapter 38]

[\[Chapter 37 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 37\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 39\]](#) | [\[Chapter 39 Adfly\]](#)

On the bus, while passing through a swath of wasteland the mountain is slowly coming into everyone's view. Lush emerald forest overgrown with vegetation and the thick clouds scattering around the mountain's peak.

"Can you see it? That towering mountain peak is Xue Feng mountain, which is also the border line that for our outpost. Xue Feng mountain outpost is located in the valley near Lei Yu mountain on the side" introduced Luo Yun Bo.

"Our Bo city is considered a medium size city, compared to those big cities elsewhere with bigger area to cover, those first tier cities also have stronger magical beasts near their borders, in that case a bigger outpost station with even more magicians" said the female assistant instructor Pan Li Jun.

"If you're often killing these magical beasts, you must be an intermediate magician right?" asked Wang Pang San.

"Intermediate magician? How can intermediate magicians play around with you group of kids" replied Pan Li Jun sarcastically.

"So you're still an elementary magician... There's nothing to be proud about it" quipped Wang Pang (t/n: his name literally mean fat king)

This Wang Pang is quite outspoken but two instructors just looked at each other and smile in amusement, feeling that his words are way too naïve.

.....

Since the bus started its journey into the mountain region, it's been almost half a day. All this while Mo Fan has been cultivating in the bus instead of idling.

Mo Fan and busses are probably destined for each other, the last time he went on a bus he managed to breakthrough and control all seven of the lightning element stars. This time, the fire element feels like it's going to breakthrough as well!

This little pendant is equivalent to a common elemental magic tool, improving his cultivation time greatly. It's been a year since the annual assessment, this time Mo Fan can feel that the fire elemental star system has become brighter, it seems that there is some significant changes to them.

If before the elemental star are like those stars that only shines at night, the stars now are emitting strong stable light!

It was said that once the elemental stars transformed to emit a clearly different light, the magician's spell will become stronger and they can use other stronger spells too!

Mo Fan has been spending most of this year for this rank up!

I'm looking forward to my rank up I can't wait to see how much stronger fire wave can be!

.....

The journey to the outpost has finally ended, when we reached everyone thought that we're going to see an outpost, if anything the place looks like a small village instead. On both sides of the outpost is a very steep cliff one hundred meter high, the only thing you see when you look up is the sky. With a natural barrier on both sides, the front and rear of the has also been blocked by two huge boulders, the whole outpost is like a fortress in the valley.

"Welcome to Xue Feng mountain outpost, except for magical beasts that can fly or have extraordinary climbing abilities, this fortress outpost hasn't had any trouble with most of the magical beasts in our security zone, since the foundation of the outpost there hasn't been any incident of magical beasts breaching into the secure areas nearby the city" said Zhan Jian Guo solemnly as he walked out of the bus, looking at the gate.

"Teacher, I heard this stone gate was constructed by famous earth magician from Bo city and nothing can shake it!" asked Zhou Min eagerly.

"Yes, despite looking old this stone gate is in no way inferior to steel" said Zhang Jian Guo walking at the front holding the flag for the third group like a tour guide leading a group of students to an ancient city.

Before long, the other buses has also arrived carrying the rest of the students

passing through the stone gate. The sentries on the sides of the gate were quite relaxed, one of them even play with a few sparks of flame on his hand, the small flame fluttered around his fingertips like an obedient little pet and from time to time fly around his whole body, like an elegant little fairy.

Mo Fan noticed this and was privately surprised. Playing with fire like that just shows how much better their ability to use their skill, it makes him wonder just how strong this military uniformed sentry's fire element spell is.

"Yo, Boss Zhan Kong aren't you on duty? Why did you come here?" said the fire mage, Luo Yun Bo, who was playing with fire as he looked up and smile.

"I've got nothing to do but I heard there are some high school girls coming here so I came here to have a look at the candies" said Zhang Kong as he laugh.

Zhou Min furrowed her small brow as she felt that Zhang Kong guy ogled her.

"OoO so handsome!"

"yeah... so much different from the little kids in class, so manly"

"Well... he's honest... I'll give him that at least"

Several girls were like little birds twittering around.

"Little sisters, don't look down at our Boss Zhang Kong, he's one of the few strong magician in the outpost" said Pan Li Jun reverently.

"Zhang Kong... I've heard his name, I heard that he's the fire mage with the highest number of magical beast kills in Xue Feng mountain outpost! I've heard so much about you, It's my pleasure to finally meet you" said Zhang Jian Guo excitedly.

"Just some magical beasts, what's so great about it" quipped Wang Pang.

"Yeah, it's nothing great really. I don't really want to do this but damn Deng Kai (the supervisor for the hunter's union) insisted to have the trainees come to this outpost for their field trip..." said Zhang Kong.

"Well... it's been a year and there has't been anything major happening here I guess that's why. Besides every magician needs some real life experience, you can't just delay this just based on that warning from a year ago" said Zhang Jian Guo.

“Whatever... Just don’t let those students wander around alright... I can’t bear to see those cute little eye candies get eaten by one-eyed magic wolf haha”

Zhang Jian Guo had an embarrassed smile, while the other side is a real magician, even the female teacher can’t do anything to the sexual harassment.

A warning a year ago?

Didn’t aunt Mo Qing said something about this a year ago? But I spent most of my time at school, so even if something terrible happened it’s quite difficult for students to find out!

[\[Chapter 37 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 37\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 39\]](#) | [\[Chapter 39 Adfly\]](#)

[Chapter 39]

[\[Chapter 38 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 38\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 40\]](#) | [\[Chapter 40 Adfly\]](#)

.....

The outpost is quite simple, a main road with many stalls and shops dotting along the road, making it feel no different from a town bazaar.

There are even shops selling chicken meat, magician equipment and items in a shop.

“Heyas come and look, this is a good pair of magic boots, this is a very good thing... You know the fastest magic beast around here? Yeah that Speedster beast, this pair is made from the hind legs of that magical beast, enchanted with haste magic, powered by wind stone, you can definitely outrun any one-eyed magic wolf! I know that you’re fated with this boots, come and buy it I’ll sell it to you for cheap!”

“Hey baldy, stop bullshitting it, you can call that shit a magic equipment? I can just wear a pair of Nike and run faster than that thing”

“Fuck off, two of our squad died trying to kill that Speedster beast, I happened to be assigned the hind legs, this is absolutely authentic magic item!”

Earlier, there was one stall with many colorful stones on display. These stones are very interesting, some are of fire, wind, lightning and earth and these special stones naturally form around areas with rich elemental source. Of course these stones contains magic power similar to those elemental star within a magician, although it is can’t be used for magician’s spells it can be used to provide a steady stream of magic power in many other things like magic items, tools. equipment .

Mo Fan listened attentively to all these practical knowledge the teacher lectured from time to time. There were also many cases where refined elemental stones was used as an alternative to currency instead, in some cities the usage of these stones as power source is equivalent to the use of electricity in the modern

world.

Mo Fan initially thought that the mobile phones, computers and other home appliances were powered by some sort of hydroelectric or wind power station but all of them were actually powered by elemental stones!

This is unbelievable, I've already accept the fact that the creator of this light element magic is Edison... In addition to that, the guy who created the steam engine is also a fire magician, Watt! That guy who made it designed a steam engine powered by fire stones and ushered in the industrial revolution!

In this world without oil, hydro, wind plan, the most important resource are these elemental stones!

Where did these stones come from?

Of course from the nature!

This then setup a very vicious cycle between the humans and the magical beasts. The beasts needs the stones as their food, but for humans these stones are important source of energy.

Therefore humanity's efforts in expedition to search and gather these stones will not only be hindered by the harsh nature but also those magical beasts! With this perpetuating cycle, magical beasts has also become hostile towards humans instinctively. Many of the items made by magic technology are simply rations to those magical beasts, not to mention humans itself are quite a delicacy for them. This war between humans and magical beasts will probably never cease.

Perhaps this is the biggest difference from Mo Fan's original world to this magic filled world. In his world humans are the apex predator, missiles will just wipe the whole mountain clean, but in this world this kind of thermal weapon doesn't exist. Perhaps even if there is any sort of thermal weapon, nothing can be done about the encroaching magical beasts.

The best and only guardian for humanity are the magicians... Where most humans can only live within the boundaries of a city in the protection of magicians, the status of a magician will always be above ordinary human beings, not only because of their strength but also their sacred mission as the city's guardian!

.....

“Boss Fan, we gotta do well in this field trip ah! I heard that the assessment for this thing is really important for our entrance exam! It accounts for 20% ah!!!” exclaimed Zhang Hou.

Mo Fan nodded in acknowledgement, thinking back to what the homeroom teacher said over and over again.

This practical experience is one of the important test subject and is administered by the military department and assessed by the chief instructor from the outpost.

Whether the instructor give you C or A grade will determine your future path whether you can get into university, college or just an ordinary magician. For institutions like Empire University where Mu Ning Xue is at, their minimum requirement is A grade practical experience assessment in order to become an eligible student candidate.

Mo Fan won't be able to grow stronger if he's stuck in Bo city because those higher level magic spells will only be available at those top institutions!

This assessment... I must get A or higher grade so I can be assured to get into top institutions like Empire University!

“These instructors are endorsed by the school, just chill... even at worse they'll probably give you a C or B grade, there's nothing to worry about” laughed that Wang Pang (All hail fatass)

“Yeah the seniors from the previous year said so too”

“Get to the square, Gather round!”

“Line up! LINE UP!”

With Luo Yun Bo shouting around, the students quickly gathered in line at the outpost's central square. One hundred students wearing Tian Lan magic high school uniform lined up neatly, attracting idle magicians in the outpost, one of the magician looked at the students with great interest and laugh strangely.

“Hey look new trainees are here, ahaha they got that kind of clueless rookie look” said one of the mousy looking man.

“En... this time the trainees come to this most terrifying outpost of all, How many do you think will piss their pants in fear?” said one guy who appeared to be a team captain from Hunter’s Union.

“At least 30 I guess?”

“And the other 70 pass out right away!?”

The students were lining up in the square and can clearly hear all the jokes made at their expense. Most of the gloat at the sight of these trainee students and didn’t bother to hide their derision.

One hundred students divided into five groups are standing at ease before the two instructors and the practical magic teacher.

“The drillmaster is here!”

A little while later a team of magician wearing military uniform stood in front of the students, each of them radiating with feeling of great power.

Leading the group of magicians is actually that fire magician uncle Zhang Kong. This Zhang Kong seems so casual, he looks nothing like the drillmaster at all with all his ramblings earlier!!!

[\[Chapter 38 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 38\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 40\]](#) | [\[Chapter 40 Adfly\]](#)

[Chapter 40]

[\[Chapter 39 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 39\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 41\]](#) | [\[Chapter 41 Adfly\]](#)

“Hello, I am your drillmaster for this practical training, Zhang Kong. You kids are very lucky because you’re the first trainees to go under my training since I took this post!”

The students just stood there in silence not daring to speak at all.

Normally these students interact most with the teachers at school and learn many lessons about magical beasts in a rather safe environment, but these military magicians have went through many life and death battles against those beasts forming some sort of intimidating bloodlust, even the greenhorn students and the teachers dare not do anything rash even if the drillmaster looked like some sort of casual guy.

“No worries, since you guys are my first batch, I will give you guys a favor and help you pass through this practical exam with flying colors!”

If one gets too low or failed assessment, it will close down many possible doors for their future! But this time there’s a chance to drastically change their fate!

“I know you’re Bo city’s best apprentice magician... I also have faith that you have the ability to handle this practical assessment... so this training is veeeeerry simple” laughed the drillmaster.

Luo Yun Bo and Pan Li Jun shakes their head and frowned at this smile... Because every time they see this smile this guy must have come up with nothing good!

“I have a bounty here... Yes the difficulty of this bounty is the lowest on the list! You have 100 students for this practical training, as long as any group or any of the 100 students complete this bounty everyone’s assessment for this practical training will be A!”

Zhang Kong have just finished his announcement as the people at the square

erupted in commotion. Of course the ones in the most intense uproar are the 100 students.

Regardless of how many past experiences they heard from seniors or friends from other school said, they said that as long as they stick to the rules and have an outstanding performance during the training, getting A or B isn't very difficult!

They've never heard anything about this bounty thing???

This bounty thing, not only those bounty hunter teams will sign up, even those who are looking for high paying work will take it. The magicians looking for some bounty in the outpost is also in great commotion.

What the hell is going on???

Why is this training putting these student magicians through bounty work!?

This is crazy!(t/n: no this is Sparta) Not even some of their strong magicians from Hunter's Union could complete them let alone these greenhorns who haven't even grown some hair!

"What happens if nobody complete the bounty?" asked Xu Zhao Ting.

"Then everyone fail" replied Zhang Kong indifferently.

The teachers and students were also shocked and anxious after hearing this.

"Drillmaster, you might as well judge all of us to fail then!" complained Zhou Min.

"Yeah... what's different from this and us failing the bounty!!"

Listening to the complaining students, the teachers Xue Mu Sheng, Tang Yue, Zhang Jian Guo, Chen Wei Liang had an embarrassed expression.

Ergh... What's going on here? Didn't this whole training been planned for already? Why did this drillmaster suddenly bring out something unplanned like this?

"Wrong? There's nothing wrong about this. If you're not happy you can go and find that Deng Kai and complain to him. I never said it will be easy to get high score from me. Since you greenies come from the best public magic high school

in Bo city you kids shouldn't be like those spoiled trash coming here for some easy peasy training right? Otherwise you can go back to doodling at school and read some more magic books instead of coming here to waste my time! There's no need for idiots to go through this practical training!" said Zhang Kong with a vicious expression and heavy voice.

Group of trash?! These words deeply stabbed into the hearts of these students...

"Drillmaster, this kind of task is too difficult for mere trainees! As far as I know, even the easiest bounty tasks required a team of magicians trained for three to five years in the field to complete..." said Zhang Jian Guo emboldened.

"You have one hundred students, if they can't complete the bounty I can only say they have a mediocre teacher teaching out a hundred useless students is already disappointing enough, how can they be the elite students?" replied Zhang Kong bluntly.

Zhang Jian Guo paled at the answer... This drillmaster not only arrange an impossible bounty to complete on this training but also scold the students and teachers in public.

"Of course, there's an additional reward for the group and person that complete the bounty! I will personally give a defensive magic tool as a reward!" continued Zhang Kong.

At the mention of the reward, the magicians around the square are in another bout of excited commotion again!

"Holy cow! Defensive magic tool??" (t/n: in my efforts to give better western context, I will endeavor to use English interweb slang since many of these holy shit/epic/fml are written by the author using modern Chinese internet slang)

"Boss Zhang Kong! Give us that bounty ah! We'll make sure to properly complete it!"

"Ooooooh! We need this life saving tool too!"

"Let us compete with the students fair and square, we want that reward too!"

For quite sometime the groups of magicians around the square were clamoring

for this reward.

Defensive magic tool!

This wondrous product of magic technology is connected to the magician's mind and once activated it can quickly materialize into equipment to help the magician in combat!

Just like that bald guy from earlier, that kind of magic boots can be activated to greatly enhance movement speed if the user encounter too strong magical beast and run away! Of course if the magician is fighting, enhanced speed will also greatly a magician's combat ability.

Defensive magic tools can usually be turned into something like shields, armor or special equipment that can be used at a critical time to resist magic or beast attacks to protect one's life!

Although not as expensive as elemental magic tool, to magicians who often hunts in the wilds, this is like a life-saving artifact! What could be more important than one's life?

"Damn it, this is quite the generous reward! Even a common defensive magic tool cost several hundred thousands dollars!" (t/n: yuan is the currency used in the story, but I thought it might be confusing so I'm just going to use dollars here dollars there)

"It's no wonder those magicians went crazy over this arrangement, therewards is really too valuable!"

"The question is which of those students could complete the bounty after all!"

"You're right, the bounty with such rewards, even some of the experienced magicians may have to risk his life"

Mo Fan is still not very familiar with all these magic tools thing... But if this tool thing is worth a lot of money then he has to win it!

Even this kind of common defensive magic tool is worth several hundred thousands! Holy crap I've never even seen this much money in my life!

[Chapter 41]

[\[Chapter 40 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 40\]](#) | |

Ten days later.....

Through the lush forests and winding mountain path, a team of twenty people wearing Tian Lan magic school uniform is standing before a cliff overlooking a river.

Regardless of their complains and dissatisfaction they still went on with this training.

In a flash, it's been ten days... The past ten days has been a miserable backbreaking trek through the mountaineous terrain and jungle.

"That damn drillmaster, heaven smite him!!! He banished us into this hell!" Said Wang Pang panting on the ground, fanning himself furiously with his hat.

"Yeah! Damn bloody drillmaster... What bullshit about short 30 km, it's already our tenth day right?"

"30 km distance in a straight line, but along the way we have to climb up and down the valley, go around the mountain peak, the total distance is bloody far more than 30km ah!" Said Zhang Hou.

Mo Fan's team of 20 students were only given a map and sent on their way. There are no teachers leading or instructors guiding them, they are alone to complete this bounty task for the practical training. The students now look rather like beggars, with all the dusty sweaty look.

"After this valley, it shouldn't be far from that Bai Cao (hundred herbs) valley the drillmaster told us" said the team leader Zhou Min as she took out the map to check.

"Oh my fat! How are we getting past this valley! You think I can fly over!? There's a 10 meter gap" exclaimed Wang Pang instantly (t/n: haha flying fatass) Rapid surging river can be seen and heard crashing on the cliff's side below but

the cliff is just on the other side!!

“What do we do? We can’t give up halfway!”

“Urgh... We can go home? There are other groups anyway, maybe they will complete it...”

“You spineless coward! How can you expect others to do what you don’t dare to do!” scolded Zhou Min.

“Then what do you want us to do? None of us can go across this damn cliff”

“You, Zhang Ying Lu, you’re wind element right? Can you try to jump over it?” asked Xu Zhao Ting looking at the girl with the ponytail hair.

This Zhang Ying Lu turned pale blue(t/n Chinese thing, pale till green instead of blue) at this suggestion and shyly said “Erm... no... I don’t want to jump... What if I fall down?”

“We’ll use a rope, there are trees on the cliff side, we just need someone to jump over and tie the rope on those trees and we can climb the rope to the other side” said Zhou Min.

“Zhang Ying Lu, don’t you want an A grade result? You just have to tie yourself before jumping over, even if you fall down we will just pull you up, it’s just like bungee jumping!” continued Xu Zhao Ting.

“No, I don’t wana” replied the timid girl.

“What the hell, you stupid wind magician, what kind of rubbish magician are you... so useless when we actually need you!” complained a water element girl.

While everyone was bickering, not knowing what to do, Mo Fan looked at Zhang Hou instead.

Zhang Hou’s performance in the elite class isn’t very outstanding compared to Zhang Ying Lu, so everyone put all their hopes on her, but such timid girl didn’t dare to do such risky thing after all.

“Monkey! Dare?” asked Mo Fan.

“What don’t I dare?” as Zhang Hou patted his chest.

“Great!”

Zhang Hou went to the group of bickering people and said “Tie the rope to me, I’m going to jump over”

Xu Zhao Ting had an expression filled with doubt as Zhang Hou volunteered for this, this Zhang Hou’s performance in the elite class really isn’t anything special too. However some people like Zhang Hou could actually become better in such stressful environment. Zhou Min deftly tie the long rope on Zhang Hou’s waist, checking for any mishaps.

“Get out of the way, out of the way! Give Zhang Hou some space to run!”

Many others immediately give Zhang Hou thumbs up while clinging to the side of the cliff, strong wind buffeting them precariously from the edge of the cliff... How could anyone have the courage to actually jump over!!

“Monkey, don’t worry... If you can’t jump over I’ll definitely pull you up!” said Mo Fan as he tied the rope to the tree securely and firmly grip the ropes with both hands.

Zhang Hou gave him a gratified smile, took a deep breath and slowly close his eyes. Suddenly he opened his eyes, his pair of eyes glowing in green!

An inexplicable gust of wind swirl around Zhang Hou, bring the wind element under his control, a path of wind appear halfway across the cliff track to the edge of the cliff. Though this wind path is not visible to naked eyes, everyone can see some sort of special path because of the dust rising around it!

Wind Path! Haste!

Zhang Hou casted his spell, and his whole body shines with light! The gust of wind howling through the cliff.

“Sou~~~”

Zhang Hou turned into a vague figure as he rapidly travel through the path using haste on top of the wind path, Zhang Hou move faster and faster!!

The ascending steps makes no hindrance to Zhang Hou as he bolted to the edge of the cliff like a Moses splitting the sea. (t/n: it’s supposed to be a Chinese idiom here but I don’t know this grass splitting a wave LoL) “JUMP!!! Quickly JUMP!!”

Everyone had their eyes on Zhang Hou, even the timid girl who didn't dare to jump...

Zhang Hou reached the edge of the cliff and kicked his right leg violently on the cliff, cracking the ground as he jumped up.

“OOAAAAHHHHHHH~”

Zhang Hou flew in the air towards the other side of the cliff, the wind buffeting his face into something funny. Jumping across in an arc, Zhang Hou is getting closer and closer to the cliff on the other side, while Mo Fan stand ready to clenched the rope in case Zhang Hou couldn't reach it and pull him away from the cliff!

The remaining 19 watch in suspense and beating heart as Zhang Hou landed on the other side... and slipped!

With a messed up landing, Zhang Hou rolled over instead and crashed at the Cliffside next to the tree while the others watched in daze.

With cross-eyed and dazed expression, he looked back to the other 19 and smiled, looking rather funny. Even though he looked silly, the image of Zhang Hou has become a little better!

Out of twenty people, the other four wind magician dare not jump over... Only Zhang Hou dared to do it!

“Monkey!! Well done!” shouted Mo Fan.

The others cheered and gave Zhang Hou more thumbs up!

“Let's cross this place!”

Getting the remaining 19 people to cross over to this Bai Cao valley could be considered as progressing one step further, because they've finally arrive at the bounty task area!

[Chapter 41-Intermission]

[\[Chapter 41 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 41\]](#) | [\[Chapter 42\]](#) | [\[Chapter 42 Adfly\]](#)

.....

.....

The third team students have just passed through the valley when a man wearing a straw hat jumped down from the trees on the cliff slope holding a scoreboard! Writing down his report, this person quickly left towards the grassland area and enter the tent.

“This Zhang Hou in the third group did a great job there” said the man to the person in the tent.

If the students were here, they will definitely be surprised to find all their practical class teachers and instructors comfortably sitting, eating snacks, drinking some tea and enjoying their time here.

“Oh?” the drillmaster Zhang Kong raised an eyebrow at this report.

He does not remember seeing Zhang Hou’s name in the list of the top wind magicians. Regardless this kind of thing is expected to happen, because cultivation grade is merely a measure of progress but it doesn’t necessarily translate into a magician’s skill and ability to perform in the field with courage and wits!

“Write down his name, give him a high grade” said the drillmaster to the instructor.

.....

“Haha, only you military people can think of messing with the trainee students like this” laughed Zhang Jian Guo.

“Yes, send them off to the mountains without any assistance or possible rescue and then secretly watch them trek through, then grade them accordingly relative to how they perform as they try to complete the bounty task... This devious training couldn’t get any better!” laughed principal Chen Wei Liang.

“En... compared to that previous retard of a drillmaster, this kind of training reflects on each student’s mental qualities more accurately” nodded Tang Yue.

If those hundred students know that the teachers and instructors were in cahoots on this training menu, their face will probably be rife with disbelief. Of course the teacher and instructors know that these students lack the necessary skills to survive in the wild, but for the sake of training they chose the most realistic environment and objectives. Although they added in some psychological pressure by treating them harshly as they were sent off, they will still secretly follow along to protect them in case of emergency.

“Boss Zang Kong, I was almost deceived ah! I really thought you’re so hearthless, putting those kids through this kind of impossible training” said Pan Li Jun (Instructor #2)

“This is where you thought wrong, I will still fail those who didn’t do anything or were useless in this training” said Zhang Kong directly.

“This... but this bounty task is still kind of impossible to complete by those kids ah!” said Pan Li Jun.

“Yes, but I think watching them passing through the patch of magical vines will be quite interesting... and if they can actually pass through, it will be quite an amazing feat already!” said Chen Wei Liang.

“Of course none of them will be able to complete the bounty, even any of us here may not be able to complete the bounty task” laughed Zhang Kong.

“Even the instructors can’t?? What do you mean!?” puzzled Zhang Jian Guo.

“Well... we put their destination at a so called one eyed magic wolf den for their test, but of course we have to ensure no wild magic wolves there. So we had a summoner’s one-eyed magic wolf guarding the old wolves’ den instead. This summoned wolf is actually their final test, there aren’t any real wild and ferocious magic wolves there hahaha” laughed Luo Yun Bo (Instructor #1 guy)

The group of teachers were listening to this in excited commotion, even the headmaster clapped and praise this devious training plan!!

“This is wonderful!! Absolutely brilliant!!”

Xue Mu Sheng nodded and said “Yes, of course... since we can’t let the students fight against a real savage magical beasts and die, this training will make them learn how to respond calmly and properly when fighting against magical beasts. This kind of thing can’t be trained without fighting the real thing, getting a summon to train them is very appropriate! They don’t even know that it’s just a trick and will fight for their life. Not only will this allow the students to experience fighting ferocious magical beast but also protect their safety at the same time!”

“Thank you very much Drillmaster, you come up with such a perfect training plan, I believe this batch of students will gain many valuable practical experience!” praised Xue Mu Sheng.

“It’s my job”

“There’s only one summon... What if those students did something unexpected like ganging up and fight it instead?” asked Tang Yue.

“Oh~ teacher Tang Yue, you’re overthinking it... Our Tian Lan magic high school has been teaching students for over twenty years, I’ve never heard of students that can properly cast their magic spell on their first encounter with magical beasts... Even if they can actually cast their spells, those basic spells are impossible to hurt the summoned wolf” said Zhang Jian Guo.

“Yes... The strongest basic element is fire and lightning, at most only that Xu Zhao Ting kid will be able to hinder the wolf a little bit, but basic fire wave? At most it’ll try to set its fur on fire and fail at it” laughed Chen Wei Liang.

The teacher and instructors laughed heartily in anticipation of the students encounter soon.

Indeed with the students’ current strength, this bounty task itself is impossible but what they desire the most is for the students to grow mentally through this adversity, compared to simply studying or practicing at school, this kind of training will benefit them several more times!

Tang Yue did not join the laugh but looked at the distant mist shrouded valley.

“Mo Fan has been using that elemental magic tool for a year now. I wonder how much higher his cultivation on his fire element now... If things play out right,

he will probably be the only student to actually wound that summon, a student capable of injuring a summon will probably get S grade without any problem!” muttered Tang Yue secretly but shook her head afterwards.

It will be great if they can actually cast a spell in the face of a ferocious magical beast.

Tang Yue only hoped that the hundred students didn’t faint at that summon because as long as they can cast any spell in this encounter, this Zhang Kong will give them grade A assessment!

So far everyone has only ever get A grade assessment from the training assessment, everyone thought that there is no higher assessment grade other than this!

[Chapter 42]

[\[Chapter 41-Intermission\]](#) | [\[Chapter 41-Intermission Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 43\]](#) |
[\[Chapter 43 Adfly\]](#)

.....

.....

Through the valley, passing through plains of grass taller than us, we finally reach hundred herbs valley!

This entrance to get into the valley is quite big, but the path into it is small and winding, filled with vines.

“How is this path filled with so much vines, I can see the mountain peak to the mountain foot I see them everywhere, they looked so disgusting too!” whispered the weak looking girl.

“Those are just some broken vines, you little girls follow me!” said Wang Pang as he stood in front of three girls heroically, walking ahead bravely like a stallion. (t/n: rrrriigghhhh, one fat stallion coming through!)

Wang Pang’s big bloated fat body broke through the vines as he walk in strides, his big size is truly suitable to open up such rugged path! Just following the path he made allows the other students to pass through with so much ease!

...

“AAAAAAHHHH!!! What the hell, fuckfuckfuck, help me ah!!” howled Wang Pang suddenly as if he’s a beaten old barking dog.

All the other students was startled and unconsciously stepped back from him, looking at their surrounding carefully, feeling goose bumps creeping up.

It turns out that the vines are actually moving!!!

The vines were writhing around Wang Pang’s body, tying up and hung him upside down because he entered its territory. These vines had thorns on them, so when it tied the fatty up, it shreds his clothes and spilled his blood, making those

timid girls scream incessantly.

“SHUT UP COWARDS! Is there anything you can do other than screaming !!!” growled Xu Zhao Ting in annoyance.

As he ended his tirade, he stood still, engaged his lighting elemental stars... Imaginary stars appeared one by one before his forehead, shining with brilliant purple glow, arranged by Xu Zhao Ting’s skillful control! In an instant, these elemental stars were engaged almost instantly as he cast his spell.

<Lightning Strike>

Xu Zhao Ting’s lightning magic suddenly appeared and streak into an arc promptly. These arcs of lightning streak to the vines around Xu Zhao Ting and continue on to the vines towing the fatty away.

“ZiZiZiZi~~~”

The lightning electrocute the magical vines charring many strips of vines, but the vines doesn’t fear the lightning attacks at all, it merely slightly winced and continue towing Wang Pang away!

“Help... Help...” yelled Wang Pang tearfully as he tried to resist the vine strangling him, sapping his strength slowly.

The students were panicking in confusion.

That lightning spell isn’t working!! How do we deal with this magic vines!

“Kyaaa”

Aside of Wang Pang squealing in panic, one of the girls had her ankle trapped by the vines too. This Zheng Yun Xia is a water element magician, with all this panicking she forgot to even use her own magic, let alone display her skills.

“Don’t panic, I’ll deal with them!!” shouted Zhou Min trying to assure the others.

She quickly focused and engage her fire elemental stars, the flames emerging making her surrounding hotter!

<Fire Wave>

Flames surrounding her arm quickly spring up with a wave of her hand, burning

through the encroaching magical vines.

“Whirrrrrrrr~~”

The sudden burning flames spreads around the vines, making it withdraw itself away.

The flurry of flames intensify and quickly spread through the vines, and in an instant a large patch of vines were burnt. The magical vines were afraid of the flame waves, and quickly withdraw to hide itself as if seeing ghosts. The vines strangling Wang Pang upside down loosened and fortunately this fatty fall onto his round belly, otherwise he'll probably smash his face in.

“Team leader so awesome!!”

“Haha that fire magic just scared those vines away”

“Yeaah Zhou Min too strong!”

The group of students seeing the receding vines applauded again in relief.

Xu Zhao Ting, being proud of his elemental magic did not have a very happy face there. This plant lifeform is just naturally born with the ability to resist most lightning element, there's nothing he can actually do about it.

Mo Fan watched them, but did not use any fire spells from the beginning of the fiasco till the end. Since Zhou Min could handle those things, he doesn't need to do it himself. That said, Zhou Min is still working on the first basic level, if compared to the power of his fire wave... What magical vines? just a flick of flames will burn them all!

Zhou Min led the way through the narrow trail, casting <Fire Wave> four times on those magical vines to repel the vines, demonstrating the might of fire element, burning away all the obstacles!

.....

“Zhou Min, this fire element girl... She's pretty much on my strike zone!” said the drillmaster casually.

“Which group is progressing the fastest right now? the first team should have quite the number of outstanding students in the group” inquired Zhang Jian Guo.

“That fire magicians in that first group are useless retards, facing only those magical vines they panicked and couldn’t cast their fire spells properly... Finally that Mu Bai kid went and freeze the vines to slow them down, this group is currently the fastest, they will soon arrive near the den in hundred herbs valley and encounter the secluded summoned magic wolf! It’s about time for their real test!!”

“The summoned wolf wouldn’t hurt the students right?”

“Some injuries will happen for sure, a few broken bones probably... But of course we need the summoner to do some damage control from his wolf properly too” said Pan Li Jun.

“Please contact him and remind the summoner, if the students’ injuries are too heavy it will also affect their university entrance test next year”

“There’s no way to contact him around this valley, it should be fine, that Bai Yang should know how to handle this”

“Bai Yang? that light element magician?” asked Tang Yue in surprise.

Zhang Kong smiled and said “Ah, the cards are out, he’s the summoner in this Xue Feng mountain outpost, that one-eyed magic wolf guarding the den with the blue bracelet inside it”

Tang Yue was shocked in silent, this drillmaster is putting a lot of efforts into this! She doesn’t even know if the students will actually survive this...

[Chapter 43]

[\[Chapter 42\]](#) | [\[Chapter 42 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 44\]](#) | [\[Chapter 44 Adfly\]](#)

.....

.....

A good view of the valley inside, to the south a lake, to the north another ridge to the mountain pass.

The old den is at the center of the hundred herbs valley, anyone can see this in a glance.

The person leading the first group is of course green tea, the vice team leader Mu Bai. Mu Bai's prior successes in this training has impressed everyone in his team, even the girls are worshiping him more than ever, since he makes a lot of contributions to get the team into the hundred herbs valley really quickly.

There's the cave! I thought this bounty is going to be so difficult, we're going to complete it soon!" laughed Zhao Kun San.

This didn't make the cut into the elite class in the first place, but at the second semester he managed to be in top 10 and get in, and now riding along Mu Bai's success.

"Be careful, this bounty task isn't going to be so simple" Mu Bai was born in a big clan and he's also well informed about how difficult even seemingly easy bounty task can be.

The team of twenty students followed Mu Bai, climbing down the steep hills, going through the mountain pass, there was a small spring near the den filled to about halfway. The cave-den appears to be quite big, almost as big as the city's underpass. The cave seems to be very deep and dark, easily intimidating the students in fear of the dark and the unknown, chilly wind coming from the cave didn't help but putting goose bumps all over the body.

"Erm... let's wait for some more students before going? said He Yu timidly (The

girl that panic about failing during assessment)

“I think so too, this place looks terrible” said Zhao Kun San timidly.

Only God knows what’s in the cave, nobody is bold enough to go on this suicide in. If there really is a magical beast inside, you will only meet death! As they talked, another team is coming over to the den from the mountain pass.

“It looks like third team is here, this is great!” said He Yu happily.

The first group and third group are considered the best in combat because of Mu Bai and Xu Zhao Ting’s magic element.

Mu Bai couldn’t help but sneer looking at the third group reaching this destination much slower than them, although Mo Fan and Mu Bai are the only two students to get S in the annual assessment last year, how can his cultivation supported by the clan be any worse than Mo Fan’s solitary cultivation!

.....

Soon, the third team regrouped with the first team, seeing that none of the other three teams are here, it’s entirely possible that the other three teams must have been eliminated or fail to deal with those magical vines. Besides, not every wind magician will actually dare to make that jump at the valley.

“Come on, let’s go in together, you light magicians finally have some use, come on bring out those light bulbs!” said Zhao Kun San feeling more brave as more people join.

The light element students grumbled at his cheap mouth, regardless the elementary level light magicians is nicknamed “portable light bulb”

The light element magicians used their spell to illuminate the rocky cave, but the dark cave beyond the illuminated areas, still set their hearts racing.

“Wind magicians scout out the path with your wind path spell, if anything happen escape immediately” Mu Bai really does receive some team training in the clan, allocating appropriate talent for the situation.

The wind element students didn’t make any complains, Zhao Kun San, Zhang Ying Lu and Yang Xin Tian went ahead to scout.

“Boss Fan, I’m going to join them scouting the place, what do you think?”

asked Zhang Hou.

Such a large group travelling into a cave without any scout ahead will cause massive chaos and panic if something happened, Mu Bai's decision is correct.

Mo Fan is still standing before the cave, checking out the pond nearby the cave. It rained a few days ago so it's quite normal to see water in the pond, but Mo Fan found something strange about it.

"The water edge's mark line is at the pond, this water in the pond should be this much, but the mark is still visible... The water evaporating away in less than half a day is rather too fast right?" muttered Mo Fan to himself.

"The first group might have used the water in it?" said Zhang Hou.

"We could take water from the lake over there, there's no reason to take water again from this pond"

"What do you mean...."

"The Drillmaster did say there were one-eyed magic wolf around here, it's not a coincidence that they came out of the cave to drink water, it should happened a few hours ago... look the water marks are still there, but the water already decreased"

Zhang Hou wasn't stupid, thinking on what Mo Fan said, his face paled in green.

"Boss... don't scare me... are you sure there's something living in the cave that just drank water here not long ago" stammered Zhang Hou as his tremble in fear.

"Let's go, I might have overthink this" clapped Mo Fan as he entered the cave to follow his team.

Zhang Hou hurriedly entered the cave and join the scouts that Mu Bai assigned, however before Zhang Hou warned them a gust of strong air gush out from the cave, buffeting the students face. The feeling of terrible omen seems to come along with the strong gust of wind, messing up their hair and clothes, with it a sort of cold mist spraying their face.

"Awoo!!!"

“Awooooooooooooo!!!!!!”

Fierce howl erupted from inside the cave twice... At this moment, everyone is aware what this sticky moisture coming with the gust of air is! It's the saliva from the magical beasts' howl!!

All forty students were shocked and paralyzed in fear, their face distorted as their innermost fear happen right now.

Magical beast!!!

They have learn this topic about magical beasts countless of times, memorizing over and over magical beasts ferocious appearance, but when they felt that greedy green eye stared at them, their minds went blank!

The light bulbs made by the light magicians are still hovering on the air around the cave entrance, lighting it up brightly. A green furred wolf leg suddenly step out of the dark shadow, its razor sharp claws crushing the ground as its head moved onto the illuminated area at the cave entrance, its row of serrated fangs snarl at the students, it's drool slowly dripping seeing all these human food!

The ferocious wolf's head is bigger than an average wolf, its muscles as strong as rocks, with blue colored coat alternating its green fur.

The only magic wolf stood infront of forty students, it's green eye clearly looking at delicious food in greed!

“Run... runnnnnn!!!” shouted someone as his voice faltered.

[Chapter 44]

[\[Chapter 43\]](#) | [\[Chapter 43 Adfly\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 45\]](#)[\[Chapter 45 Adfly\]](#)

The group of students were panicking like frightened wild birds, colliding and stumbling into each other to escape from the vicinity of the cave.

“RUUUNNN, what are you idiots standing still for!” yelled Zhang Hou seeing He Yu scared silly to standing still before pulling her along.

“Wind... Wind... damn wind path!!”

Zhang Hou tried to cast his magic, but his mad and frantic beating heart doesn't help to concentrate and control the elemental stars. Usually during practice, he will be able to get them under control without any mistakes, Zhang Hou felt that he should be able to do this calmly, but with terrifying magical beast a mere twenty meters away, he found that all the things they learn at school is utterly nonsense in this situation!

Even those usually skilled with their elemental control feels like their elemental stars has become like frightened naughty bambi, a ballpark guess will put none of these students being able to cast any of their spell at all, instinctively fleeing away from the vicinity of the cave back towards the valley.

“Boss Fan, Boss... run... quickly runnnn!” yelled Zhang Hou pulling the petrified He Yu away from the cave.

At this moment, Mo Fan's group was also escaping while some are screaming, crying in fear, soiling their pants, breaking his concentration to use his magic spell.

.....

No, we have to run now!

Mo Fan was about to connect to the seventh elemental star before the wolf roar and scattered all his thoughts at once, and in desperation he quickly grabbed the nearby Zhou Min.

“Let me go! I’ll hold off this one-eyed magic wolf! The rest of you calm down and support me!” said this suicidal girl.

“You have a critically stupid mind!” said Mo Fan before carrying her up directly. This cold bold looking girl is in fact nothing but a delicate little girl, with the strength he gained from cultivating magic, with his enhanced physical strength, running while carrying Zhou Min isn’t difficult at all.

It’s not that Mo Fan didn’t want to give her the opportunity to show off her magic, but even he who had a much stronger cultivation compared to this girl couldn’t manage to cast his spell in time, let alone this girl with much worse progress!

Right now, it doesn’t matter what I’m going to be cursed and scolded into, as long as we can escape anything goes. Mo Fan carried her as he bolted to the valley cliffs, her scream and cries threatens to make Mo Fan deaf.

“Damn it, no wonder those veterans at the outpost were laughing at us so hard, when we were at school practicing on the training dummy we were so confident, but now we’re like a group of trash waiting to be eaten, nobody could respond with their magic but to run away instead... this attempt to escape is going to get everyone killed one by one, our only way to get out of this hell hole is to climb the ropes, even if we reached it there’s only one rope there... only a few will be able to climb out”

Mo Fan’s mind is in a mess, he tried very hard to calm down and focus but the threat of this magical beasts were beyond their imagination. This feels like watching horror movies! When you look at the posters, it doesn’t feel like it’s scary at all, but when you hear the sound, and watch it move all of sudden the whole thing is on a whole different level of fear! But right now, this isn’t a horror movie anymore, but a real ghost coming out of the screen, right in your face, you can even see the blood tearing down from his eyes!!!

How can anyone stay calm in this kind of situation!

.....

Mo Fan runs quickly while carrying Zhou Min, if left alone she probably would have just stood there, she was hiding the fact that she was so shocked that she couldn’t move her legs! This is so terrible for them, ten times more terrifying

than any nightmares they've had!

"Oh my god!! where's the rope!!"

"NOOOOO I don't want to die here!!"

"How could this happen!?" Mu Bai and Xu Zhao Ting were the only two students who appears to have their wits about. About ten people have fainted near the cave entrance, while the other twenty have reached the cliff and are trying to climb down even without the rope.

The rope is gone!! Unless they jumped down directly... they aren't going to outrun this wolf!

"Are we going to die here?" said Zhao Kun San trembling in fear.

Aside from the smell of that one-eyed magic wolf's breath, it also stack with the smell of soiled pants.

"If that thing chased me, I'd rather die than be eaten alive!"

"Damn it, so many people faint near the cave, why isn't it eating them but chasing us instead" said Zhao Kun San.

Zhou Min, Xu Zhao Ting could hear his words and fiercely grade at him.

"It's no use running, we just have to group up and fight it"

"How to fight!? Even all the stuffs I learn have already been canned"

.....

.....

Near the valley peak, there is a clearing near on the mountainside about 300 meters away from the old den.

Sitting on the rock, the drillmaster, instructors and that summoner Bai Yang were watching the trapped students from up there.

The drillmaster shakes his head looking at the groups not using their magic spells at all. Such a disappointing sight... I thought these students from Tian Lan magic high school have got some skills, but until now none has yet to cast any magic.

This group of students seems more like dreaming about being a magician, although the school spent so much resource to nurture them so that they don't crumble when facing the real magical beasts.

The teachers and principal there looked at this sight in embarrassment. They are clearly aware of the students' caliber, the students at school were generally pushed to pursue stronger magic cultivation progress so that they look good on the progress report, but this practical stuffs are mostly glossed over. But practicing real combat, they could only set up some sort of mock combat practice at most!

"Well... someone used magic" said Luo Yun Bo finding a speck of white light shining.

"Oh this ice, it's Mu Bai" said Xue Mu Sheng beaming with a smile.

The other teachers focused their attention on him, and sure enough the first to use magic is Mu Bai's ice magic.

The pale frosty ice shrouded the area around Mu Bai, quickly reaching the wolf and freezing its limbs!

"Good... write down his name"

"This is a disciple from the Mu Clan, influenced by the clan's training, his resilience and mental qualities should be stronger than the other students"

As expected of a clan's disciple... While other students are mentally collapsing, this Mu Bai manage to use his magic!

Just being able to cast his <Ice Wave> Mu Bai will already get this excellent A grade! Now to see if other students can calm down and do the same too!

Chapter 45

[\[Chapter 44\]](#) | [\[Chapter 44 Adfly\]](#) | | [\[Chapter 46\]](#)[\[Chapter 46 Adfly\]](#)

.....

.....

Standing near the edge of the mountain, Mu Bai stood bravely facing the secluded magic wolf, his ice magic attempting to slow down the wolf as it tries to freeze the beast's limbs silently.

Mu Bai was just about to let out a relieved sigh before he found that this wolf did not stop it and merely slow it down, it was not stopped by the ice magic at all!

"No effect?" Mu Bai with a dull expression.

He believes that with his current level in ice magic, he can definitely freeze three or four people in place, Mu Bai thought that doing so will buy some time for his teammates to calm down and join him in the offense, but who knows that this secluded magic wolf have such powerful body, the freezing ice magic isn't stopping the beast as intended!

"CRACK!!!"

The frozen feet broke the ice, the wolf dash forward to Mu Bai setting him as the target, its paw raised high in front of Mu Bai, beating him down in an instant!

"Boooooom ~~~"

A shockwave broke the ground, rolling up the dusts, knocking Mu Bai five six meters away!

Mu Bai was swiped away without any defense, rolling on the ground and knocked unconscious.

"Mu Bai!" Zhao Kun San rushed over to Mu Bai and notice his ripped clothes,

his skin bloodied with wounds.

He Yu who finally recovered from her shock saw this, and like a scare little kitten just squatted there crying. Her cries seems to have annoyed the wolf greatly as it trot over to He Yu with steps filled haughty contempt.

At this moment, there's no trace of mercy in its eye, Mu Bai at the side is covered in blood, nobody knows what kind of fate will befall this He Yu.

"Damn it! Run away quickly!" said Zhang Hou anxiously.

In a flash, Zhang Hou ran towards He Yu, trying to pull her away from this wolf.

"Monkey, stop throwing your life away!" yelled Mo Fan not far away watching this scene after calming down.

In his view, Mu Bai did a really stupid decision there, with his cultivation and magic it is impossible to defeat even a magical beast alone, but fortunately this secluded magic wolf isn't killing them yet. Otherwise with that one swipe to Mu Bai, he'll turn into a pile of meat, probably losing his life!

"Fire.... <Fire Wave> !!"

In the mess, Zhou Min bit his tongue before finally casting her fire spell. The ball of fire shot to the wolf's torso... or supposed to be, perhaps because in such confusion the fire only hit the ground before its pawn, a large cluster of flames burst out before the wolf, making its fur shines with red luster.

The magic wolf just ignored the burning flame and continue moving towards He Yu and Zhang Hou.

"Beast! Taste my lightning!!"

Xu Zhao Ting yelled, his whole body courses with many arcs of lightning. At his command, the arcs of lightning rushes towards the wolf! The arcs of purple lightning hit the wolf and managed to paralyzed it! The magic wolf finally stopped moving and growled in pain! It turned to look at Xu Zhao Ting with its green eye and howl!

The magic wolf open its jaw and roared towards him. In an instant gravels and sand rushed forward along with the roar like an earth dragon flying towards Xu Zhao Ting.

“Wang Pang!” cried Xu Zhao Ting in panic.

Wang Pang casted his spell in panic

<Earth Wave> divert it!!

Wang Pang’s obese fat body actually curved down, putting his hand on the ground...

Suddenly the hard gravel started rippling like a stone thrown onto a calm lake, turning into a wave that is controlled by Wang Pang. This ripples of sand coming out from the ground quickly appear before Xu Zhao Ting.

Unable to escape the rushing roar filled with gravel, Xu Zhao Ting would have been knocked away bloody, even lost his life being blown away by those rocks within! But opening his eyes after the gravel and rocks settle down, he found himself being moved away to another place, his face filled with joy as he give that fatty thumbs up!!

Wang Pang smiled silly, not expecting to actually cast the spell at such good timing.

“Don’t fear! We have so many people, everyone just cast your spell, it will be able to beat this one-eyed magic wolf!” shouted Xu Zhao Ting after showing such strength.

“Everyone, prepare to cast your magic! Lightning magic will kept it paralyzed for some time, it’s definitely difficult to move now it’s our chance now!” shouted Wang Pang encouraging others.

Just like Wang Pang said, the magic wolf are now paralyzed on spot, its muscles twitching. This sets up a moment of clarity and confidence for everyone, giving them the short moment to calm down and some even beginning to cast their spell now.

<Brilliant Light> Purify!

<Ice Wave> Freezing!

<Water Field> Decay!

<Ground Wave> Diversion!

<Fire Wave> Flames!

This time seven or eight students with different element completed their magic, producing different spells flying towards the paralyzed magic wolf. Suffering attacks from all sides, the paralyzed magic wolf immediately roar in pain.

“Fire element spells now! We have it pinned down for now quickly burn it” shouted Xu Zhao Ting leading the students while continuously using his lightning magic.

Fire elemental being the main damage dealer for the current setup, a flash of bright light blinded the wolf’s only eye as more and more ice freeze its limbs securely, only fire elements could cause enough damage and burn this magical beast now!

Zhou Min with a bleeding mouth finally cast a complete <Fire Wave> and send it accurately on the wolf’s back, burning its fur causing the magic wolf make more painful cries.

“Awoooooo awoooooo~~~”

Just when everyone thought that the spells have finally worked out, the magical wolf let out two howls, a rock shot towards Xu Zhao Ting and Wang Pang, while the other rock went towards a group of three people nearby.

The flying rock caused devastating damage on those students, breaking bones and splitting flesh. Just as those students found a glimmer of hope, just a move and they were all defeated!!!

Chapter 46

[\[Chapter 45 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 45\]](#) | [\[Chapter 47\]](#) [\[Chapter 47 Adfly\]](#)

“We’re so dead... this thing is on a completely different level” said Wang Pang as he tried to get his bloody beat up body off the ground.

Xu Zhao Ting has been beaten up terribly, just like Mu Bai.

On the other side, the other five students have also been knocked down, buried in the sand and gravel unable to get up. Even though the wolf has been injured, its injuries doesn’t hinder it from doing combat. The powerful magic wolf is beyond their imagination, even if they had a dozen people it’s unlikely that they can deal with it together.

“If only forty people can cast their spell in one go, even if we can’t win we’ll definitely be able to drive it away! Damn it... to actually die here!” shouted Wang Pang.

“Mo Fan... Your fire magic is better than mine! Quickly burn it!” shouted Zhou Min.

Those actually able to cause any harm to the wolf are only fire and lightning element, but there were too few fire element students here right now.

“No point.... this isn’t a one-eyed magic wolf!” said Mo Fan as he observe the beast more carefully.

One-eyed magic wolf only have one eye, but this wolf not only has a green colored eye, it also have another smaller eye?? Almost everyone is running away in fear and confusion, who would have the time to pay attention to the features of such terrifying beast!

“Help help help.... anyone help!” muttered He Yu crouching in place, her face extremely pale. This magic wolf is obviously very disgusted with the pitiful cries, after defeating those students flinging their puny magic at it, he went back to targetting He Yu!

“You idiot run!!!” yelled Mo Fan irritated.

This hopelessly stupid girl, so many people attacked the wolf to stop it and give her so much time to escape, she can’t even move a single step by herself.

No, it doesn’t matter... at this rate we’ll all die to this magic wolf.

We’ll have to deal with it!

“Monkey... can you still run?” Mo Fan asked Zhang Hou hurriedly.

Zhang Hou nodded heavily.

“Alright... I’m going to bait it into chasing me, so you have to help me run into the cave, got it?” said Mo Fan seriously.

“Boss Fan, what are you planning to do?”

“Kill it!”

Mo Fan bit his tongue, calming himself with the pain.

Focusing in the spiritual void within, reaching to the fire elemental stars, he beckons them and extend his control over the element stars! Mo Fan’s quickly arranged the stars to go through the magic pathway, even the most difficult to control seventh star obediently surrender to his control!

A mass of hot flame emerge on Mo Fan’s palm, its hot red flames overflowing from his hand.

<Fire Wave> Burning Bones!

As the spell completed itself, Mo Fan’s temperament appears to have change along with mass of flames growing bigger and hotter on his hand.

The roaring fireball shot through the air and hit the wolf’s body precisely. The fireball burst out in silence before strands of red vines appear from the wolf’s body, seemingly lit from within the wolf’s body, the strength of this fire magic much stronger than Zhou Min’s!

The fiercely burning vines of flame appeared to be very fierce, making the wolf raise its head, giving a very painful howl. The painful fire made it roll aimless on the ground as if trying to put out the flames before bolting towards a small pond. If Burning Bones Flames did not disappear, the terrible burning power will

probably have cooked the wolf from inside!!

Zhou Min, Zhang Hou, Wang Pang and the other students still around look at this scene in shock. Those disorganized student's look at Mo Fan with disbelief.

"Boss Fan, that... your fire wave?" asked Zhang Hou amazed.

The power of the fire spell compared to Zhou Min's even the effects is completely different! While her flames merely burns the wolf's fur and did nothing else, Mo Fan's flames went past its fur and skin, burning its bones directly! Although with their combined efforts the wolf seems to be burned fiercely, but compared to Mo Fan's flame it never show this kind of result!

Overlooking the valley, the summoner Bai Yang had furrowed brows. The summoned and summoner usually have a mental connection, a sort of telepathy, allowing the summoner to feel its pain and anguish at the moment, the student's fire wave have clearly manage to hurt it!

"Fire wave, burning bones!?"

The drillmaster and Tang Yue have an astonished expression at the same time.

The elementary fire magic is divided into three levels, the first level is Fireball, the lowest form of fire magic also rapidly ignites in contact with the target, cauterizing wounds, causing burn wound.

The second stage fire wave is on a different form altogether! Like the name suggest, burning bones will throw in an even higher temperature flames into the target's body, making it possible to charring the bones from inside out! The combustion on the skins and fur couldn't deal any harm to the magic wolf at all! The students didn't identify the key strength of this magical beast in their panic, not realizing that the fur itself has a very strong elemental resistance.

Therefore the response from that burning bones flames give it unexpected pain, if the first level fire wave is strong enough to burn the wolf's innards to cinders, this penetrating flames burns many times hotter!

"That student... what's his name?" asked Zhang Kong as he recovered, praises showing in his eyes. To reach the second level in elementary fire magic in such age is quite splendid!

“Mo Fan” said Tang Yue with a smile.

He really did not let me down ah! In just a short time he’s managed to get onto the second level!

“Give him S grade assessment” said Zhang Kong in satisfaction.

The instructors nodded in agreement, being able to reach this level at his age has put him at an incredible level very few can reach in Bo city.

“This is bad!” shouted the summoner Bai Yang suddenly.

“What’s going on!”

“The wolf went mad after jumping into the pond! I don’t know why it went crazy, it’s going out of control...” said the summoner with a pale face.

“Dammit, you can’t even train your dog properly!”

The summoners remark made the teachers pale in silence.

Out of control!?!?!?

Even if it’s only one magic wolf it’s even stronger than ordinary one-eyed magic wolf, if it really went berserk, there will be many casualties!

“Quickly stop it!!!”

“We’re not going to reach in time!”

“How can it go out of control, berserk!?!? Oh my god....” said the principal in a scared silly tone.

The wolf has been rather merciful with its attacks, otherwise when the students just went up to the cave they would already be dead! Now this wolf is out of control, it will madly slaughter anyone in its path, if there’s any luck at all some students will survive this.

“I’m sorry... I don’t know what’s going on...” said the summoner.

“Stop talking and go rescue them!” said Zhang Kong angrily.

[Chapter 47]

[\[Chapter 46 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 46\]](#) | [\[Chapter 48\]](#) [\[Chapter 48 Adfly\]](#)

The magical beast jumped into the pond to reduce douse the flames, but for some unknown reasons, when the wet wolf climbed back looking different, its originally green eye have turned bloody crimson!

The dark magic wolf is a creature that is easily stimulated into berserk state in combat, this berserking state might be a boon for the summoner, but right now the students are about to be massacred!

The crimson eye is filled with terrifying fury, locking its gaze onto Mo Fan, its murderous burst of cold air rushing towards mo fan making him stand still in shock! The dark magic wolf is stronger and more brutal than they have imagined!

“Monkey... monkey!!” spoke Mo Fan weakly.

Zhang Hou feeling the murderous terror quickly connect to his elemental stars. Where he couldn't properly complete his spells previously, he must do it now! Otherwise Mo Fan is going to be killed!

“Awoooooo~~~” The dark magic wolf rushes forward as if it's flying, in its burst of speed smoke and dusts rolls up!

This explosive charge! From standstill to maximum speed doesn't even take a second!

“Boss Fan!” At this critical moment, Zhang Hou grasped the rigid Mo Fan and dashed!

The formed wind path spell and haste allows Zhang Hou to run even faster than the wolf, in the nick of time pulling Mo Fan away from the wolf towards the cavernous old den!

“Grrrrr”

The dark magic wolf only managed to bite the air, the sound of its fangs colliding on the ground. As if being outsmarted has been an insult to its dignity, this terrifying creature once again broke into speed, chasing the two students

towards the cave. The students still near the cave managed to pick themselves up before the mad dark magic wolf rushes in.

“Run run run, run faster!!” Mo Fan looked back and could feel the wolf gaining on them bit by bit.

“I’m... already at my fastest!” said Zhang Hou with cold sweat dripping, wind whistling on his ears, and behind a mad strange big wolf.

“You keep running, I will deal with it!” said Mo Fan finally found a suitable ground to fight it, sounding very confident.

“How could I do that! I will not abandon you!”

Dammit, if I can get out of this alive, I’ll be sure to skin this damn wolf!

The only problem depends on this damn cave, in the current depth it is quite spacious, while the ground are of rugged hard rock, the ceiling is filled with stalactites. There is no other place to run, the further they go the closer they get to a dead end. Zhang Hou has tried, even with wind path there isn’t enough time to run away from this wolf.

“Boss, aren’t we quite the hero? This dark magic wolf waste its time here while the others run away...” said Zhang Hou faintly.

Mo Fan lean his back on the cave walls, staring at the wolf and slowly said “Bullshit, I’m not that the sacrificial lamb”

“Watch out!!” The wolf who found Mo Fan charged in, baring its fangs to finally bite the damn human.

Zhang Hou with his wind elemental manage to act a little faster than Mo Fan, if he wanted to evade or hide he will definitely manage to hide but Mo Fan won’t be able to. In a flash, Zhang Hou pushed Mo Fan away to the other side but he was too late to dodge this charge and was hit by those sharp stones that broke from the wolf’s charge.

“You damn beast, if anything happen to Zhang Hou I’ll turn you into meat paste!!”

In such critical life and death moment Mo Fan closed his eyes for a moment, and when he opened it his eyes are filled with purple light! On his eyes, the

purple eyes are filled with anger, the brilliant purple lightning elements are especially dazzling in this dark cave.

“Lightning!! Striking seal!!”

The arcs of lightning appear around Mo Fan bearing his anger. In his fierce grip, even some of the lightning escaped from his palm. Aiming them at the wolf, the arcs of lightning hit the dark magic wolf’s body, numbing its body, splitting its skins, charring its muscles!

“Awoooooo~~~”

The lightning is somewhat stronger than fire element, and was the only way to deal some damage through the wolf’s resistance. While some parts of its body is charred, where the arcs of lightning hits, black blood could be seen bleeding out madly. Although the wolf is in terrible pain and was unable to move due to paralysis, its bloody crimson eye still kept its star on Mo Fan.

That killing intent!!! Only crazed summon that has reverted back to wild magical beasts has such contempt for life in its eye!

“Fire wave! Burning bones!”

Originating from Mo Fan, his eyes change from purple to burning red, with fire element star connecting to Mo Fan, allowing him to quickly channel those energy for the spell. Staring at the dark magic wolf, Mo Fan’s heart has no trace of fear, only anger and hate!

The magic wolf flashed a hint of disdain for this pitiful weak human as if saying “Struggle all you want, that fire spell can not kill me, but when this paralysis ends I will rip your heads off!”

Though burning bones is extremely painful for it, it can stand the pain long enough to kill this human! His lightning or fire spells is not enough to kill me! In the end he will be my food! Pitiful livestock!

Mo Fan feeling the gaze filled with contempt on him roared back as the impressive burning hot flame gather on his palm “We’ll see who will die!”

[Chapter 48]

[\[Chapter 47\]](#) [\[Chapter 47 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 49\]](#) [\[Chapter 49 Adfly\]](#)

“Go and die!!” yelled Mo Fan, throwing the mass of flames on his hand up in the air.

The burning flame rises up, instantly brighten up the dark cave, casting shadows upon the wolf and Mo Fan.

The dark magic wolf furrows, it’s brutal crimson eye flashes with traces of doubt. What the hell? Did this puny human got scared silly? Why did this food throw the flame up in the air!?

While the lightning magic’s effect is still paralyzing the wolf, the most standard move would be to throw the fire magic on it, with it unable to move hitting it with burning bones will be quite simple, just like training with practice target... But Mo Fan’s actions so far has made it think that Mo Fan is just scared silly, and couldn’t move properly!

Mo Fan grinned and laughed, the shadow from the fire made his smile looked rather mean and sinister.

“Baanggg!!”

The fire magic explodes loudly as it made contact with the root of the stalactite. Burning bones works just as well on the rock, burning, melting the rock from the inside, make it looked it red hot from the outside.

“Crack~~”

In less than a second, the fire magic worked through the rocks, bursting into bright flames as the stalactite’s root is severed! The huge stalactite instantly fall down, like a sword, rushing down to impale anything below it.

The wolf that was gloating with contempt and disdain earlier has finally begin panicking as it notice the stalactite bearing down on it!

“I’m not going to see you off”

Putting down the hand that throw that fire, Mo Fan coldly smile back at the wolf. The lightning magic might have limit your movement for a short time, burning bones fire won't be able to burn you off, but my IQ is definitely higher than yours!

The huge stalactite like a sword thrust into the wolf's body, going from its back through its belly, pinning it to the ground. The blood flow out of its wound, pooling into the cracks on the ground made from the fallen stalactite, forming into a bloody pool.

The dark magic wolf stood there, unable to even fall down, its mad crimson eye gradually return to its original green eye. Turning its head to look at the stalactite pinning its body and looked at the little human, other than the feeling of disbelief, there are no trace of other emotions in its eye.

Its pride and dignity gone, it becomes even more frail as it struggle to get itself out in vain... Slowly but surely its life seeps away... Losing its life to such puny magician....

.....

.....

“Hu Hu Hu Hu Hu ~~~~” (supposedly sounds of wings flapping)

A gust of wind rushes on the mountain, the battered students lifted their heads weakly, seeing a very memorable scene!

A man flying over to them, big wings of wind flapping from behind him making it the focus of all their attention!

“Wings of Wind!!” said Mu Bai who woke up from his coma earlier, amazed at the flying man.

“Yes... it's the drillmaster!”

“Oh my god, is that an angel!?”

The students erupted in commotion... They may have thought that the drillmaster Zhang Kong is very strong, but did not expect him to be such a high level wind magician!

Wings of Wind!!! The one spell that can allow magicians to fly freely in the sky!!!

Zhang Kong's group surveyed the students swiftly, and found nothing life-threatening before a sudden loud noise came out from the cave.

"Is that burning bones magic? That student is still alive!" without much ado, Zhang Kong flapped his wings into a burst of speed, flying like an arrow into the cave.

Flying past the jagged rocks on the cave skilfully, the drillmaster rushes through the cave tunnels, arriving to the bottom of the cave shortly.

<Fire Wave> <Burst>!

Suspended in the spacious cavern, Zhang Kong held the ball of flame on his hand and throw it in the air, like a brilliant firework, it exploded and lit up the dark cavern.

Zhang Kong looked around, expecting to see a wild dark magic wolf and finally the student Mo Fan, as long as there's a breath of life left, he will be able to bring him back to the outpost and have him treated, saving this prospective apprentice magician!

Therefore, without minding any of his magic reserves, he spent them hoping to save the students in time!

As the cave brighten, what he found made him froze in shock! His brown eyes are filled with disbelief as he stay there in the air.

This.... How is this possible!!!

.....

.....

The summoner Bai Yang had a flustered look on his face as he sat there on the rock, praying that boss Zhang Kong could arrive there in time.

"Please be alive, please be alive... please..." the principal Chen Wei Liang was limp on the ground because if any of the students die on this training, all of that will be his responsibility. The country's most important priority are these magic students, even the tyrant of Bo city Mu Zhuo Yun are afraid of causing the

slightest harm to these magic students.

Tang Yue bit her lip tightly... she doesn't expect that the day would come so soon! Even back then she joked with Mo Fan, telling him to make sure to tell her where he will die so she could claim that thing off his body.

In fact, Tang Yue was actually rather interested in Mo Fan, she felt that this student seems to have more than just the evolving elemental magic tool as a secret, moreover she also wanted to see the limits of his potential and talent, wondering the height of magic he can achieve in the future...

What a pity...

"Bai Yang, what the hell is going on! How can a summon go out of control suddenly, even if it is pain from burning bone fire magic, if only that extent there's no reason you can lose control over it!" accused Luo Yun Bo.

As a summoner, the most basic ability is to control their own summon!

"I don't know... I... even if it will be killed, as long as I don't give any order to kill, it will never kill any of the students... I really don't know how this happen!"

This is very odd... Bai Yang really doesn't expect the students to even be able to use anything better than basic fire magic? Burning bones fire did manage to damage his summon, but he really did not expect it to go out of control... there must be other factor?

"You should pray the beast did not kill too many students" said Pan Li Jun coldly.

"I... even I.. ahhhhhhh!!" Bai Yang felt a sharp pain in his head as he tried to explain. Feeling as if his soul is cut down, the pain turn his face pale in sweat.

"What now!!"

"I.... my... my dark magic wolf..." said Bai Yang weakly, as if his soul is lost, kneeling on the ground with his glazed eyes looking at the cave.

"What's going on!?" frowned Tang Yue, not knowing what hell Bai Yang is going through right now..

"My wolf... it's dead...." said Bai Yang weakly, in a tone that even he himself couldn't believe.

[Chapter 49]

[\[Chapter 48\]](#) [\[Chapter 48 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 50\]](#) [\[Chapter 50 Adfly\]](#)

The teachers, instructors and principal was shocked!

Zhang Kong have just fly into the cave, it's impossible to kill it so quickly!

How did it suddenly die!?

“When the summon died, the summoner will receive a certain trauma to their elemental star and soul, it seems that the dark magic wolf is really dead...” said Tang Yue.

From the looks of Bai Yang, it seems that the wolf really died.

“Didn't it chase after Mo Fan into the cave?”

“Yeah, how did it suddenly died!?”

“Maybe the cave is too dark, it ram itself on the rock and died??”

Bai Yang's eyes turned into fury, wanting to complain. God damn you people, I've just lost my summon! My wolf isn't some kind of stupid rabbit, how can it kill itself on some stupid wall! Dark magic wolf has night vision, its body sturdy and vigorous, how could it kill itself on the rocks!! Even if all those 40 students use all their magic, it will never be able to kill my wolf!!

“Let's take a look” said teacher Tang Yue.

“Yeah let's go”

“The support team will be here soon, let them bring the students back to the outpost”

.....

.....

(Inside the cave)

The drillmaster stood there unable to believe what his eyes are seeing right

now. The student Mo Fan is not dead, but carrying a wound covered student.

This other thing should be the berserk dark magic wolf standing there... or to be more accurate nailed on the ground with the stalactite through its body.

There's no sign of life on it! It's actually dead!!!

A dark magic wolf summon is not inferior to a real magic beast, Zhang Kong's aim in this training isn't to let the students defeat it but only to let it pretend being a real ferocious magic beast to give these students combat experience.

But defeating a dark magic wolf!? This is an impossible task! Even a hunter squad might be annihilated, not to mention these scared to shit their pants students.

Chasing it into the cave, Zhang Kong's hope is only for less dead students, but he can hardly believe this scene! The wolf is dead, nailed by the stalactite!

How could there be such great coincidence in this world! How could the stalactite fell down right on the wolf, not to mention the wolf's reaction time will definitely allow it to dodge the stalactite before it reach it!

"You... did you do this?" The drillmaster Zhang Kong was stunned for a long time before he finally look at Mo Fan.

This student doesn't look any different from others, no special feature, a neat short hair, a fairly handsome face, and a tired look, but his hands are holding onto another bloody teenager tightly, going step by step out of the cave.

Mo Fan looked up and is incredibly amazed!

Wings! The drillmaster has wings!! This Wing of Winds looked extraordinary, he has never expect to see such magnificent pair of wings!!!

This figure suspended on the air, with wings like an angel looked so damn cool!

"How did you kill it?"

After asking this, Zhang Kong felt a little stupid for asking that question. The signs on the scene are rather apparent, this student used fire spell to blow off the stalactite, making it fall and pierce through the wolf. However despite his doubts, he is still quite surprised.

This student was calm enough to lure the wolf into the cave and then made use of the stalactite as a weapon to kill it, moreover it's even more intriguing how this student made the wolf stood by the falling stalactite and pierced through.

All in all, it's a hard fact to swallow considering a trainee student managing to kill a dark magic wolf that's stronger than regular one-eyed magic wolf!!

"Drillmaster, I found this blue bracelet in the cave, did I complete the bounty task? Will I still get that magic tool?" asked Mo Fan while smiling innocently.

Zhang Kong shook his head for awhile before realizing it in shock! Holy shit! I didn't even prepare any magic tool reward for this! The bounty task is extremely difficult because of the dark magic wolf guarding the cave, while this blue bracelet is merely a random thing he put in because he never expected them to be able to complete it.

In my estimation, half the students will fail on the way to the cave while the rest will be annihilated by this dark magic wolf here! I couldn't even think of the student killing the guardian beast instead!! What kind of monster is this student!!!

Even the teachers and instructors might not be able to kill it, but this student did it!

As for the magic tool...How could this kind of valuable thing be given out freely! But it seems that this time, he'll have to empty his pockets and fork it out... The student really complete the bounty task.

Mo Fan looked at this drillmaster making strange faces while he ponder things, Mo Fan himself feeling rather greedy for that magic tool.

"Ahem... first things first, let's save the others!" said the drillmaster with an embarrassed look.

"Ooooh... Okay... I've just remember you said that the magic tool is worth few hundred thousands of dollars!" agreed Mo Fan.

Hearing that the instructor flapping his wings lost focus for a moment and almost hit the stalactite on the roof.

Urk... save the students first, I'll deal with this later.

[Chapter 50]

[\[Chapter 49\]](#) [\[Chapter 49 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 51\]](#) [\[Chapter 51 Adfly\]](#)

Mo Fan is almost out of the cave before he felt a trace of shadow move nearby.

The dark shadow move along the cliff before finally dropping down before Mo Fan, the curvy figure of a woman slowly standing up from the shadow, that godly figure has always manage to mesmerize Mo Fan.

Oh my god, what kind of spell is this! It's so damn cool!

"Teacher Tang Yue..." murmured Mo Fan as he saw that beautiful oval face, with a charming pair of fox eyes!

"Are you alright??" asked Tang Yue as she broke into a delighted smile.

"We're alright, just bruised"

Tang Yue looked around and soon discovered a something nailed to the ground like a specimen of a dark magic wolf.

"What is this..." (t/n: what is dis sorcery!! sorry I've always wanted to say that)

"Your monster student did this, he killed the dark magic wolf" said Zhang Kong.

Teacher Tang Yue had her jaw dropped, as she stared at Mo Fan speechlessly from too much shock.

Mo Fan felt shy from that stare and cough lightly "Help the other students?"

.....

Outside the caves, the other students are getting some first aid treatments, while most students have been patched up, they're gathering near the cavemouth, their weak bodies quivering from time to time.

Some moments later, the drillmaster and Tang Yue led Mo Fan out of the cave. When the students saw him alive, their face looked like they're seeing ghost!

Many of them saw Mo Fan and Zhang Hou luring the wolf into the cave and strongly believe that the wolf would have tear him into hundreds of pieces!

“Mo... Mo Fan... you’re alive!?” said He Yu who finally manage to get up on her own feet, saw both Mo Fan and Zhang Hou, both still alive, came over as she tear up again. Zhou Min and other students also tear up a little seeing both of them safe and sound. If it wasn’t for them luring the wolf into the cave, nobody knows how many people would have died, they have literally saved everyone here!

Some of the girls cried along with those who are wounded, relieving the stress from this trauma. Some of the other boys slumped on floor dazedly, digesting this heaven to hell experience unlike the comfortable studying environment at school.

They originally thought that with the power of their magic cultivation they’ll be able to do anything, so they have been rather proud and arrogant at school! In the end when they actually went face to face against a real magical beast, even their prided magic can’t be used, if not for Mo Fan and Zhang Hou distracting the dark magic wolf into the cave, the results of this mishap will be truly disastrous.

“Yeah, how did you two escaped from that one-eyed magic wolf? inquired Wang Pang.

“Of course the drillmaster killed it! If he went in a little later, maybe two of them is already eaten!” said Zhao Kun San.

The drillmaster looked at the gloating Zhao Kun San and couldn’t help but feel funny about it, even the student from the same elite class has such a big gap to that monster...

“Since we’re safe now, I’ll say a few things” said Zhang Kong.

The students are now resting on the mountain pass, teachers dressings their wounds, while some others clean blood and dirt off themselves.

“We have been following you while you attempt to complete this bounty task training, and these students will be getting outstanding grade for this Zhang Hou, Zhou Min, Mu Bai, Li Yue Ming...”

His announced has attracted the students' focus and cause a commotion among them, some of them regretting not showing off more of their skills and abilities, if only they knew that they were monitored from the start.

"Then why didn't you show up when the magical beast appear! Are you planning to wait until we're all dead to pick up the pieces!?" said Mu Bai angrily because he was almost killed.

"If the dark magic wolf wanted to kill any of you, you're already dead in pieces of meat now, especially you!"

Mu Bai frowned, recalling the scene when the wolf attacked him, indeed if its paw hit him directly he would have lost his little life.

"Wait a second, did you say dark magic wolf??" asked Zhou Min quickly as she realized this.

"Yes, it's not one-eyed magic wolf but a summoned beast dark magic wolf" said Zhang Kong coolly.

"This bounty task is arranged for this training, the only magical beast is a summoned beast from instructor Bai Yang. We only need you to get the experience fighting a magical beast, not get killed in training" explained Xue Mu Sheng.

His words made all the students cried in agony! God dammit, why do you have to be so realistic in this training, we really thought we're all going to die! That terrifying summoned beast is too strong, none of our magic worked on it!

"Bah, no wonder these two survived... turned out it's a summoned beast..." said Zhao Kun San with disdain.

"You're wrong on this, we didn't expect this accident to happen, the summoned beast actually went mad and was out of control, it does not obey orders from summoner Bai Yang... Just as we thought the dark magic wolf will be slaughtering you, Mo Fan and Zhang Hou lured it to the cave, and saved all of you" said Zhang Jian Guo.

"Oh my buddha! we're really lucky T_T"

"What luck! These two big boss saved us! In the future we'll obey you ah!"

“Thank you!! You’re our big boss!”

This Wang Pang and his circle of friends came over to give his gratitude but Mu Bai and Zhao Kun San stood there in shock, their face pale blue, not expecting that the person they hated the most actually saved their lives.

“Teacher, shouldn’t we move away from this cave? If that mad summoned beast come out again...” reminded Zhou Min.

“Don’t worry, the wolf is dead” said teacher Tang Yue.

“Yep, Mo Fan killed it” nodded Zhang Kong.

“Oh... ki kii killed? drillmaster did you just said killed?!?” reacted Wang Pang suddenly.

[Chapter 51]

[\[Chapter 50\]](#) [\[Chapter 50 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 52\]](#) [\[Chapter 52 Adfly\]](#)

The drillmaster also smiled as he said “Yep, the out of control dark magic wolf was killed by Mo Fan”

The teachers and instructors had their jaws dropped (t/n: imagine the comical O mouth in anime)

The one with the most intense reaction is summoner Bai Yang, he looked at Mo Fan with his jaw almost dropping to the floor!

“My dark magic wolf... did you kill it?” asked Bai Yang pitifully.

“Yeah!!” nodded Mo Fan

In an instant, his expression turned extremely sad, his heart must have been in despair. His magnificent dark magic wolf, was killed by a student going on their first training experience!!! Damn it, if I know that it was killed by a student, I’d rather believe that the wolf was as stupid as a rabbit and killed itself on the rocks... This is hurting his self esteem too much!!!

While Bai Yang was driven in his distraction as if he wasn’t sure he passed his exam paper or not! This is too mind blowing for him!!! He hasn’t even heard of such occurrence before!

The team spent two months, countless of resources and manpower to finally rein in this summon, and it was killed... by a student no less, it was really a kick in the face!

The students were even more shocked than the adults, they knew how terrifying this wolf is, since they experienced that one-sided thrashing... And Mo Fan, a student just like them killed that beast with his own powers! This is truly one humbling experience for them!

“Oh, there’s also another good news, since the bounty task is completed, all of you elite students will get A grade assessment!” said Zhang Kong.

“I... really??”

“Oh hurray! I got an A, I’ll be able to get into a good magic university!!”

“Mo Fan... You’re my hero!”

“Mo Fan, do you have a girlfriend yet?”

“Mo Fan, marry me!!”

For the moment, Mo Fan has become their hero. Not only he saved their lives, he also get the most important A grade practical experience result for all of them!

Mu Bai’s face was soured to the extreme... He was the first to use magic spell, yet it doesn’t do anything to it, he was directly swatted like a fly, when he came to Mo Fan is already in the spotlight!

.....

.....

“Ohhhh I heard about it, the students completed that bounty task! The fake wild beast was also killed too!”

“Stop daydreaming, we know how strong a dark magic wolf is, if they killed it I will eat this TV screen”

“You can eat the TV now” said Pan Li Jun.

“You can read for yourself, the bounty was completed”

When the veterans looked at the bounty board, the task has been marked “COMPLETED; by Tian Lan magic high school student-Mo Fan”

This updated board set the veterans at the outpost quite dumbfounded.

That guy who said he will eat the TV screen has a very dark face now... Holy shit, the students actually complete that impossible bounty task?

This news soon spread across the outpost. Other than the soldiers stationed at the outpost, other magicians operating in the mountains, hunting or doing bounty task for a living put them all to shame for they laughed the loudest when they watch this bounty task dropped into their training.

“What about that defense magic tool?” asked a hawker

“Haha Boss Zhang Kong is having a headache now! He didn’t even prepare any reward for this, because even he was quite sure that this won’t be completed, but don’t worry Boss is a man of honor! He will buy the tool in his own expense for that student” said Pan Li Jun.

“OoO that student just got a big break ah, but boss is going to bleed out his heart and wallet hahahah”

“Aiyo, if we completed that task instead, we’ll get that magic tool instead!”

“Hey, could that student be backed by some super magician family or something? and killed the summoned beast with million dollars magic tools?”

“Million dollar your balls, he’s just an ordinary commoner student, I heard that his father was the driver of the supply convoy”

“This... what sorcery is this!”

“Even we need to work in a team to deal with a single magic beast”

.....

Back in the soldier’s quarters, the drillmaster Zhang Kong is holding onto a box, looking intensely at it.

“God damn black-hearted businessman, just a damn bone shield is priced at 550,000 dollars! Fucking ripoff!” yelled Zhang Kong.

On the side the other instructors weren’t talking at all while several other army magicians were secretly laughing. The usual Zhang Kong always set them on grueling training mercilessly, so they have never expected that he will eat his own medicine!

Bone shield, this magic tool is quite expensive! Who knows how much of his salary is spent on this, but this reward for the bounty task was his own offer, so the government isn’t going to reimburse him for it!

“Go get that runt!” said Zhang Kong unhappily.

.....

“Big Boss, I’m here, is this for me?” said Mo Fan saluting him frivolously, clearly not knowing that Zhang Kong is in a bad mood.

“Here take it...”

“Drill master, can you let go of your hand?” Zhang Kong finally relented on the box and let it off...

Mo Fan suddenly getting this precious thing was rather excited! In a frontal combat against a magical beast, he's clearly lacking with only a basic offensive ability, regardless of how he try in the future, he will most likely die in one shot!

But before learning defensive magic, this tool will becoming his life-saving tool!

“Boy, after you graduate, if you can't find a suitable job, come and find me”

Although his heart may have been dismayed at the hole in his wallet, he had to admire this young man's courage and resourcefulness.

The only reason why many magicians lost their lives in combat against magical beast is because of their rigid mindset, and not using their limited magic to its full potential. Indeed, going by the magician's grade, only master level magician have all sorts of powerful magic spell, but this runt could be considered to have mastered the most important essence of being a magician, many veterans have failed to comprehend!

[Chapter 52]

[\[Chapter 51\]](#) [\[Chapter 51 Adfly\]](#) | [\[Chapter 53\]](#) [\[Chapter 53 Adfly\]](#)

“Nah, don’t worry about it, I want to get into a good magic university, I heard that the only way to become a higher grade magician is through university scholarship”

The drillmaster had a sudden burst of anger...

What the hell? This drillmaster is giving you such good fortune to want to recruit you into the military, you even dare to reject it!?

“Get out... I don’t want to see your face” said Zhang Kong unhappily.

“Yes sir, what about the body of that dark magic wolf in the cave?” asked Mo Fan as he remembered about it.

“Oh that thing? It’s turned went into your rations yesterday... what about it?”

“Umm I’m just curious” nodded Mo Fan while he look at the instructor Bai Yang nearby and said “Your wolf taste quite good”

Bai Yang was in deep depression and didn’t even respond to it.

“Get the fuck out now you runt” said Zhang Kong impatiently.

.....

Mo Fan was yelled out of barracks and couldn’t help but mutter “What the hell, a high level magician has this kind of violent temper just because he has to give off a piece of magic tool?”

Observing the bone shield on his hand, this tool is only as big as his palm... He knows about combat magic tools but this is the first time seeing and touching one. If this palm sized tool can resist magical beast attack, then those magic beast must have some sort of OCD right?? They have to attack this tiny shield... Why not just fight with captain america’s shield?

After some research and asking around Mo Fan finally understand how to use

this bone shield. When the magician is spiritually connected to this shield, the shield will bind itself to the magician's soul, leaving a mark in the magician's spiritual world. After the imprint succeeded, the bone shield will integrate itself to the magician's body.

With a little spiritual force into the mark, the shield will appear in front of the user, this shield is no longer a small palm size shield but a shield wall the size of a person. The shield is strong enough to easily shrug off that magic attack from the dark magic wolf!

"No wonder this thing is so expensive, if I had this when I fight that wolf, I can just take cover behind it and cast magic safely" said Mo Fan as he watch this huge diamond patterned bone shield, smiling in satisfaction.

This magic tool will give me more chances to fight against that Mo Yu Ang in duel!

"Hmmm, I have lightning and fire element, these are only at basic level though they are easy to use, but it didn't have the strength necessary to fight against magical beasts" pondered Mo Fan.

Killing the dark magic wolf was highly left to series of lucky coincidence, if he didn't happen to see the cave stalactite at that place or happen to have Zhang Hou using wind path to get us in that cave fast enough or the wolf shredding everyone else apart instead of chasing us into the cave, this bounty task wouldn't be such a resounding success!

"I have to learn to move around while tracking my target, changing magic spell or targeted locations and make it happen faster! Otherwise even before I manage to control my own magic I'll be killed already!"

After this battle against the summoned beast, Mo Fan realize how important defense spells and movement type spells are in combat! In the basic elements, the only one with defense spell is water element, this [Water Shield] is the only spells in all basic element spells with defensive capabilities, while we're at school we looked down on water element, but in combat against magical beasts, water element is ultimately indispensable!

"This bone shield is barely equivalent to a defense spell... On my next awakening I should consider getting maybe wind-based or something cool like

that shadow thing like what teacher Tang Yue used”

Although wind element spells are very good, it still can't throw off beasts chasing if it can keep up, nor can its spell be used in tight quarters. Wind element is a good choice, but Mo Fan believe that this dark element is much more suitable for himself!

Sometime ago Mo Fan find out about that black magic from teacher Tang Yue, and it was part of the shadow magic in black magic category!

At this city, mostly everyone use only element type magic, but other than elemental magic, there are three other categories which are white magic, black magic and dimension magic.

White magic is mostly related to healing spells, while shadow magic is part of black magic and that summoning magic is part of this dimension magic category.

The usual nine years compulsory magic education and high school curriculum are mostly about learning elemental magic while black magic, white magic and dimension magic are only available at university level.

At this juncture, Mo Fan has a high damage spell in fire element and control spells with lightning element, while this bone shield gives him a certain level in defense ability, he's really lacking movement type spells.

If he really wants to fight against a magical beast alone, he must have the necessary ability to fight!

Shadow magic! This is a very appropriate choice!

“When I can reach higher rank magician, I'll be able to do another awakening.. I hope it will be shadow magic!” said Mo Fan filled with expectations.

At basic level, everyone only awakened one element but Mo Fan had two and this already account for a great advantage!

When a magician reach intermediate level, not only he will be able to use better and stronger spells but he will have another chance to awaken another element! Another awakening for magician will give him/her another qualitative upgrade in combat power!

Just like how drillmaster Zhang Kong was playing with fire when they first saw

him, everyone thought that he's only a fire magician, but in the cave Zhang Kong appeared with [Wings of Wind], it is quite obvious that he's an intermediate magician. Not only that the instructor must have been very near to the next grade magician! Wings of wind is an intermediate-high magician spells, when the magician step into advance level he will also get another chance at awakening into a third element!!

Basically, an elementary magician controls only one element, the next grade controls two element, and finally the high grade magicians will be able to use three elements!

Mo Fan awakening to two elements is already higher than everyone else by a step. If Mo Fan did not have these two elements, it is impossible for him to kill the wolf, even the drillmaster still doesn't understand how the stalactite fall down and the wolf did not dodge it at all! That's because it didn't even cross Zhang Kong's mind that Mo Fan have lightning element too, and paralyzed the wolf with it to set up the kill!

"I have this small pendant to give me twice as much practice time compared to others... I will be able to make my elements stronger, faster than any other students! But merely having these two elements at basic level is not enough!! I have to become higher grade magician as soon as possible, so not only I will have fire and lightning, I will get one more element!!! The more elements I have, the more versatile I can be in combat!"

En... I'll do my best...

[The slogans the boys at class eight shouted? Make Money, Cultivate and marry Tang Yue!]

[Chapter 53]

[\[Chapter 52\]](#) [\[Chapter 52 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 54\]](#) [\[Chapter 54 Adfly\]](#)

.....

But this cultivation speed is still not enough!

Even if Mo Fan have twice the speed compared to other students, he has to split between two element to be able to use both of them well in combat, but if this goes on I'm going to be turned into a joke in the duel soon!

I don't want to expose my lightning element in front of others, but just having it alone doesn't give enough advantage to win against this RMB warrior from the Mu family! (t/n pay to win lol)

The most important issue right now is how can he fully utilize and enhance his strength?

The best solution from google search is to buy elemental magic tool! This solution is too retarded! Of course elemental magic tool is certainly the thing that will give a significant boost in cultivation but the problem is, can ordinary people afford this kind of thing?

For Mo Fan, it seems that there are no better way than this, the only question is how can I get this!

"Hm... If I make this pendant upgrade to spirit grade, won't I have something similar to what Mu Ning Xue is using?"

"If common elemental magic tool gives 20% more cultivation time, spirit grade gives 40% more cultivation time, so even if I have to cultivate both lightning and fire element, I will still be ahead of most people. This Mu Ning Xue has an even better start than me, since she can be admitted into empire university directly, her strength must have transcended even the institution's minimum requirements... and my immediate issue is my current cultivation speed. If I can't find a way to become stronger, I will soon be trampled to death by the might of this Mu family"

Does he regret making an enemy of them? No, Mo Fan believe that with such oppressing enemy, he will be able to force himself to use any and all ways to make himself stronger!

Right now, the fastest way to enhance his strength is to get better magic tool. Teacher Tang Yue did say that his pendant can absorb the soul of a dead magical beast to upgrade itself. He must kill those beasts and with enough luck maybe its soul will remain and he can use it to upgrade this little pendant!

This 40% more cultivation time for Mo Fan will be like a rocket ride in cultivation!

“Looks like this is the only way...”

.....

Now that I have decided what to do I will have to do it with confidence!

God has given himself such advantage, if I didn't use it to my advantage I'm really such a waste! With the experience he gained in the mountains a month ago, Mo Fan did not hesitate to go into Hunter's Union hall.

Hunter's Union, this is an incredibly busy and important hub for many of its members to gather in the organization. Everyday thousands of hunters come here to join a squad or find an appropriate bounty task.

Mo Fan has seen this beast soul being sold for as high as 5 million dollars! Therefore he could only actively try to hunt magical beasts in order to get money, although he might not be able to get 5 million at the very least, there's a chance to get some souls from killing magical beast.

Killing magical beast by myself? That's impossible... I did not have the ability to fight with it alone even if it's one on one, so I really need to find a suitable hunter squad.

Almost everyone in Hunter's Union are in a squad, those who can fight against magical beast alone are too few to count.

.....

The Hunter's Union has people going in and out, the big halls was without wall partitions, making it look like a job fair.

On the walls are big screens filled with numerous bounty tasks, some of the bounty gives at least 100,000 dollars while the highest can reach a million dollars!

Mo Fan drool at this one million dollars bounty...

Just complete this kind of bounty 5 times and I can buy a refined soul to upgrade my little magic pendant!

Unfortunately, it's not a bounty just one ordinary person can complete!

"Hammer squad recruiting frost mage, must have more than three years of combat experience, able to work in a team, the most important is to be able to use [Ice Grip] expertly! Our average bounty pay is about 20,000 dollars per person. Trial period of two months!"

"Wind mage looking for an experienced team! I can distract and lure one-eyed magic wolf, no other elements can do this!"

"Fire mage! Come join our gale squad, join us to do bounty task and get some money!"

Mo Fan look around and found many magicians even come with a fucking resume! It even clearly detailed when they graduated, how many times have they completed a bounty, even the bounty levels.

Those recently graduated mages are mostly unwanted, afterall they have too little experience fighting against magical beasts. They will most likely die or just froze up when fighting magical beast. Moreover Mo Fan haven't even graduated but a mere 2nd year student, the kind of magic he has will most likely drag down his team, with all this problems it's rather difficult to find the right team.

"Damn it, since when did magicians have to have resume and qualifications... what the hell?"

A man hurriedly ran and accidentally knocked Mo Fan, making him curse even more foul.

"I'm sorry, I didn't mean it. the city's beast hunting squad is recruiting new members, I didn't saw you when I ran, I'm sorry" apologized the weak looking, spectacled young man Tong Yu Bin.

“City’s beast hunting squad?” asked Mo Fan.

“Yeah, don’t you know this? It’s a hunter squad dedicated to killing those magical beast that hid or manage to get into the city areas! The city’s beast hunting squad has always been the first choice for all mages. Who wants to go out in the unknown wilderness and die in some god forsaken place! Might as well work within the city, the pay for the mages in the team is quite high too!”

“Hey you, don’t waste time... You’re just a mage that recently graduated, no experience, no strength, the city’s beast hunting squad will not take you unless you’re a lightning mage” scoffed an old hunter.

“I... I’ll try”

“They want lightning mage?” asked Mo Fan quickly as his eyes lit up.

The city’s beast hunting squad, that means the scope of their operation is around the city, so he can still continue learning at school and work at the same time!

Hahaha, heavens sure isn’t stingy... He might as well reward this genius.

“Lightning mage is the most sought after for every hunter squad! They will even accept lightning mages without any experience and train them, lightning element mages are just too few but their spells are too useful and overbearing, alas... If only I awakened lightning element, I wouldn’t be stucked with a 2nd rate hunter squad!” answered the old hunter.

[Chapter 54]

[\[Chapter 53\]](#) [\[Chapter 53 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 55\]](#) [\[Chapter 55 Adfly\]](#)

“OoOoOoOoHhHhHh” This news made Mo Fan quite happy.

So lightning mages are quite the hot stuff in the Hunter’s Union. It’s no wonder, lightning mage is like one in a thousand mages, adding the fact that lightning magic is as lethal as fire magic but it comes with the ability to paralyze the enemies and suppress the rampaging magical beast, having a lightning mage in a hunter squad can greatly reduce the difficulty of hunting most magical beasts!

This is great! I can make some money and improve my combat skills at the same time, this is truly killing two birds with a stone!

“But I can’t show people that I have two elements yet, I’m going to have to disguise myself. I need to make myself look more like an adult! I’m not going to pass even the simple age test if I looked like a high school student!” Mo Fan have decided to join this city’s beast hunting squad and quickly took his black crayon.

Disguising isn’t all that difficult, as long as Mo Fan make his face darker, wear a gray cloak, long sleeved sweater and a hat, this darkened angular face makes his whole temperament looked totally different!

Looking at the city’s hunter squad with all the mages queuing up the line, he couldn’t help but sigh. What the hell is this!?!? government worker exam!?!?

Darn it... I can only line up for interview... Damn this queue feels longer than the hipster queueing to buy iphone... Did these people camp here days in advance!? Well... At least the recruiter looks like a beautiful sweet girl.

.....

“What the fuck are these idiots doing here... Did they think our squad is just sitting around and leisurely eating free salary kind of public service?” said a burly man with a bandaged head behind the recruitment station.

“Captain, chill out, there are so many mages applying, we’ll definitely find someone good enough!” said another bald man wearing a stylish cap.

“Oh, this wind magician is good too! [Wind Path], [Flash Step] we could use him to track the magical beast or lure them in” said a weak looking girl standing behind the burly captain.

“You have me for wind elements, why do you want another?” said an elegant looking, long haired wind mage.

“These can only be considered if we find nothing to my standards!” said the captain.

“Or we can take Ah Cheng, he’s quite a good mage too! Most of those really powerful mage usually have their own team already, it’s really rare to find them wandering out of their team anyway... My opinion is to get this guy, his fire magic is strong enough to blow off magical beasts!” said the long hair wind mage.

The captain reluctantly shook his head and said “We can only wait and consider our choices after this thing is over”

Hua Yin, the beautiful and sweet looking recruiter girl rushed over, knocking her head over the captain’s chest.

“Ah Ah I’m sorry...” said the girl with a flushed cheek before hurriedly reporting what she find “There’s a lightning mage there, he applied to join our squad!”

“Is that true!?” exclaimed the burly captain, his eyes lit up as he scanned into the crowd of people still queue for this recruitment drive.

Several others in the squad also had their eyes shining like a star! Lightning mage!! Although their hunting squad is really popular among other squads in the Union, it doesn’t mean that it’s easy to recruit lightning mages to join their team.

It’s always an honor for any squad to have a lightning mage in their team, even some of the more elite squads wouldn’t mind training up a rookie lightning mage!

Even if he’s a rookie it’s all fine! We can train him up otherwise how can we

possibly get this one in a thousand lightning mage in our team! The few experienced lightning mages are mostly attached to their own squad or recruited by some big family or big organizations... The chances of finding even a freelance lightning mage is way too small!!! (t/n: A wild lightning mage spotted!! Quick use your master ball)

“Who is it?” asked the burly captain unable to sit still as he come out of the backstage..

“Erm... Yes captain that person over there... Do you want to personally interview him?” stuttered the girl.

“What interview?” said the captain turning his head around with a puzzled look.

The recruiter girl and other squad members were even more puzzled, if he’s not going to interview him then what’s he doing going over there?

At this point, everyone saw the captain has already went over to the recruiting station looking at the person with dark cheeks and asked “Are you a lightning mage?”

Mo Fan looked at the burly man, and raised his hand slowly, a short moment later arcs of lightning streak from his finger and crackle through the table, making a small charred hole on it.

The burly man’s face blooms and nodded happily.

“... You can all disperse, we’re not hiring anymore” yelled the captain with domineering voice towards the groups of people. However, this made those who are queuing or waiting for interview rather unhappy.

“What the hell, we haven’t even go into interview yet?”

“What!? I’m strong! I can complete a magic spell in less than four seconds!!”

“What is this shit, this backdoor recruitment thing is so unfair! I don’t want to die in the jungle” (t/n: In the jungle here in the jungle the dead will sleep tonight)

Many people were making a commotion at this, showing that many people really wants this job in the city.

“If any of you are lightning mage, I’ll give you an exception” said the burly

captain with his domineering voice.

Everyone was dumbfounded...

“What the fuck... lightning mage?”

“Cut the crap, why is this lightning mage snatching our job!!”

“Urgh... What is this... We can’t compete against that... let’s just go home”

Hearing that they have to compete against lightning mage, their hopeful hearts deflated as they dispersed with their heads hung down.

There’s no way they can compete against that! Lightning element is the best elemental magic for its unique advantages!

Mo Fan turned back and found many people dispersing from the queue almost instantly and was secretly surprised. He knows that lightning mages gets a special attention at school but he never expected that in the mage communities they will still have such advantages.

Thinking back to it, during the fight against the dark magic wolf, this lightning magic does play a very decisive role, not only allowing him to wound it, but also paralyze it!

“Come along bro, welcome to our city beast hunting squad... I’ll introduce you to our squad members... Oh right, I forgot to introduce myself, I’m the captain Xu Da Huang, I’m a fire mage”

“Hello, I’m Xiao Ke, water mage” said the weak looking girl.

“Li Wen Jie, wind mage” said the handsome looking youth with his flowing hair.

“You can call me Fei Shi, I’m earth mage” said the round faced bald man with a smile (t/n: Fei Shi, Fat Rock lololol)

Mo Fan looked at his much older future squad members slightly surprised for a moment before introducing himself and said “I’m Fan Mo”

“Fan Mo, I saw that your resume is blank, so you’re a rookie who hasn’t really fight against a magical beast for real... I have to remind you one thing! Don’t think that you’re so great with a lightning element under your belt! You have to look after your own life” said a pretty looking woman sharply.

Mo Fan looked at this woman for a moment, feeling rather familiar with this person.

“Oh, she’s our squad’s vice-captain Cai Tang, ice mage” said Xu Da Huang as he laughed.

Cai Tang??

Oh damn it, why did it have to be this woman!!

Mo Fan finally remember this woman! This Cai Tang has some relation with that Mu Clan... This playful looking spoiled princess is also extremely difficult to get along!!

[Chapter 55]

[\[Chapter 54\]](#) [\[Chapter 54 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 56\]](#) [\[Chapter 56 Adfly\]](#)

“Alright Fan Mo, we will get you the member card later”

“Ergh, member card?” asked Mo Fan somewhat surprised.

“Of course there is, this card has alot of priviledges! You’re now equivalent to a police officer in this Bo city!”

“Ergh... you mean I’ve become the city’s glorified officers?”

“Hahaha we’re officers” Li Wen Jie laughed so hard before continuing “It’s different, we’re not dealing with those illegal smugglers or rapist haha, but we’re fighting against those who do not abide by the rules and do troublesome stuffs at night!!”

Ergh... detective?officer?

Mo Fan couldn’t help but smile, this kind of work is quite his thing, that kind of hero like spider-man, iron man, using their special powers to save the city, along the way to save a pretty girl! Woohoo!

Mo Fan quickly eased into the team with with the jokes, the seasoned Fei Shi has been made to supervise and help Mo Fan in the team.

“What... Why didn’t they report to us earlier... Fucking retards... Did they think normal police can hide this shitstorm?” roared the captain suddenly to the other side of the phone.

Mo Fan were joking with the other squad members before they turned serious all of sudden and put their attention to Xu Dao Zhang.

After consulting Xu Dao Zhang, Fei Shi frowned before whispering to the puzzled Mo Fan “I’d treat you to a drink or two, didn’t expect just right after we recruit you there’s gona be an incident... There’s a case of earthquake at Ming Wen’s all girls middle school’s cafeteria”

“What the... earthquake at cafeteria??”

What the hell? I’ve heard of carquake, waterquake, open air-quake... What kind of kinky stuffs is going on... there’s an earthquake at the cafeteria!?

“Erm... bro not that kind of stuff... It’s every night... not that. Ehem... I mean every night the cafeteria grounds has an unexplained small quake, initially everyone thought that this came from construction work in the night, but later on there were no construction anywhere at night at all, so there has been a weird rumor going around at the school” explained Fei Shi.

“Did you said Ming Wen all girls high school??!” realized Mo Fan.

“Yeah, all girls middle school, even the teachers... Gee”

Mo Fan wasn’t about to allow some pervert into Ye Xin Xia’s school roam free, and he recall her saying something about their cafeteria feeling rather spooky two months ago on the phone.

“Alright, get ready... we’re going to go there immediately” said Xu Dao Zhang putting down the phone with a stern face.

The other members were looking at their captain, anticipating whatever bad news they might hear...

“There’s another incident, a second girl dissapeared” said Xu Dao Zhang calmly.

Everyone frowned at this news, a few months ago a girl from this school went missing but since the school was unable to determine whether the girl went missing at school or elsewhere, the case has been given to the local police but until now there hasn’t been any clue at all.

Although this news came up on the newspaper, it’s rather easy to forget, just a mission person in a city of millions isn’t a very strange thing for the police.

Xu Da Huang and his team had went to the school to inspect, but the school didn’t want to blow this out of proportion and denied the team from investigating this. Therefore nothing was known about it, but who knows six months after that another girl dissapeared... this time she went missing from inside the school!

The school has finally realize that they have a big problem and hurriedly contact the city's demon hunting squad.

"Captain... Any traces of the missing person?" asked Xiao Ke.

"A mage investigator found footprint traces that doesn't belong to human"

Everyone was suddenly silent, a foreboding feeling looming.

"Damn it, a bunch of stupid fools... If they noticed us a week earlier we may be able to search the missing girl and get her back... It's taken so damn long that girl is definitely dead!"

"Some schools are like this... Cover up their shit, but those fools doesn't know the kind of things they shouldn't have hid!" said Guo Cai Tang coolly.

Mo Fan listened to everyone saying their piece of mind before he felt incredibly nervous all of sudden... Missing for a week!?!? Ye Xin Xia hasn't contacted him for a whole week ah!!!

Since he doesn't have money to buy a phone, Mo Fan usually went to a phone booth to call her, at the very least he will call to talk to her once a week. All he has been worrying about is to make himself stronger, he totally forgot about Xin Xia's safety!

Aunt Mo Qing's home is nearby her school, so on summer vacation Xin Xia will spend most of her time at the school's library, since any other activities are too inconvenient for herself...

Mo Fan grew even more nervous and hurriedly borrow Fei Shi's phone to call

"The number you have dialed cannot be reached at the moment"

Mo Fan's heart is about to implode on itself.

"I will be a little late, but I will meet you guys at the school" said Mo Fan minding nothing else and started rushing out of the Hunter's Union hall.

"Hey, don't worry about it, take my phone so we can contact you!" shouted Fei Shi as he throw his phone towards Mo Fan.

"Bro... you know it's dangerous to throw your phone right? What if that guy didn't catch it in time?"

“No problem! My NOKIA phone is not afraid of some measly throw!”

“Bro... I mean... what if that phone kill someone?!”

“.....”

“What’s wrong with him... his face is so black and ugly now?”

“Who knows, let’s get to work”

.....

[Chapter 56]

[\[Chapter 55\]](#) [\[Chapter 55 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 57\]](#) [\[Chapter 57 Adfly\]](#)

Mo Fan felt anxious and right now really feel the need for this movement spell so that he can reach Ming Wen all girls middle school even faster!

Getting off taxi, his mind kept going back to his sister that is hopefully in aunt Mo Qing's home. Running as fast as he could just as he turn a corner, he almost hit a girl in a wheelchair.

"Mo Fan gege!" said the surprised Xin Xia with a sweet smile.

"Xin Xia, are you alright? You give me a fright girl!" seeing her alright in one piece he immediately calmed down.

"What's wrong?"

"Wrong? Why did you turn off your phone?"

"Erm... Couldn't afford to pay the bill" said an embarrassed Xin Xia with her head down.

"...."

Well... She just wanted to save up whatever money she could...

Ah... it doesn't matter as long as she's alright...

"Are you cultivating well?" asked Xin Xia as she handed Mo Fan a handkerchief.

Recently, there are almost no girls who will bring handkerchief, it's not that Xin Xia being traditional but to save money rather than buying tissues.

Mo Fan wiped his sweat away and sniffed the handkerchief's scent... Ohhhh that body fragrance... Maybe I should steal this, oh crap... I almost expose myself as a pervert.

"I heard girls from your school has dissapeared"

“En, en” nodded Xin Xia heavily “This is so scary, aunt didn’t let me go to school”

“Tell me about it”

“I know a girl next class, she’s Lin Yun Er... The day she disappeared I was also in the library with her, she told me to let the dorm mother know that she’ll be a little late going back, but since then nobody have seen her at all, the monitor at the school gates didn’t see her going out of school too!” said Xin Xia in a small voice.

“So you’re the last person to see her?”

“Yes, the police asked me about it so many times, but I only know what that... but”

“Is there anything else?”

“Um... After leaving the library i smelled something strange, something like the sour smell from sou waste smell from the cafeteria, but the library is very far from the cafeteria and I feel some sort of strange chills like something staring at me I was so scared I left the library in a hurry” said Xin Xia.

Mo Fan frowned... She was so close to losing her life!!!

“Mo Fan gege, if I didn’t leave early then...” Xin Xia’s mood took a turn, appearing quite perplexed and lost.

“Yes, you left early... Otherwise you’d be the missing girl” said Mo Fan, secretly glad in his heart.

Xin Xia shook her head, and remorsefully said “I think the terrible thing was targetting me, but I hurriedly left the place so it went for Lin Yun Er instead... I... If only I went and get her and leave together instead”

Mo Fan listened to her blaming herself, not knowing what to say.

This girl... What’s going on in her mind...

If she didn’t leave early, chances are there’s two missing person now, if the school really have something terrible there how can two weak girls resist it!

“How can you blame yourself! Even if you went back and tell her, she will tell

you that you're overthinking it, your five sense are much more keen compared to others but you have problems with your legs, just being able to protect yourself is already a great feat in itself" said Mo Fan softly comforting her.

"Mo Fan gege, do you think she's still alive...?"

"Maybe... I don't know, don't worry just to let you know. I'm now a member of the city's beast hunting squad, we will solve this case! How can I let my cute Xin Xia stay in such a dangerous place!!" said Mo Fan heroically.

Even if he's not part of the squad, if only he know there's such dangerous thing in her school, he will worry about it, afterall Xin Xia has grow to become someone very important in his heart... He even blow away those punks who bullied Xin Xia by taking her wheelchair away, not to mention something as dangerous like this around her!

Such pure and kind girl, every time Mo Fan had a fight with the other kids in the neighborhood, for fear of his injury or being scolded by father, she will help her hide his injuries, clean, bandage and apply ointment on his bruised body, even lied to help him.

Touched by her devotion, since then Mo Fan secretly vowed to always take care of her, never letting her suffer any grievances.

"Stay at home for a few days, we will deal with this harmful thing..." coaxed Mo Fan while patting Xin Xia on her head.

"En..." nodded Xin Xia obediently knowing that his brother is a lightning mage, even if he had to encounter such dangerous case she had a peace of mind knowing that his brother Mo Fan is at least stronger than the average mage!

He was an ordinary apprentice mage but he's currently in a hunter squad way beyond his league! It seems that the way he's going to see the world will change tremendously. Who would have thought that even now Mo Fan is working even harder to train himself to become even stronger!

"Mo Fan gege... did you cultivate under the scorching sun?"

"Nope, what's up?"

"A little bit more and you're about to turn into a blackboard"

“.....”

.....

Leaving her sister at her aunt's place, Mo Fan make his way to her school. What the fucking hell... How could there be such horrible thing inside the city, inside a school no less, how can I tolerate such thing in a place where these pretty flowers are growing up! No way!! I'm gonna burn em all up!!!

Oh pretty Ming Wen school girls, fear not! Your prince charming is coming to save you!!

“Bang”

He handsomely kicked the school's door, ready to enjoy the hot gaze of thousands of young girls wearing mini skirts... But he didn't expect to see an empty school, startling a few stray cats by the flowerbed whom gaze at Mo Fan with contempt as if saying : What is this retard doing... Fucking scared me out of my nine lives!!

Oh right... it's still summer holiday, them girls are back at home...

“Eh?... you reached even faster than me...” came a woman's voice behind him.

Mo Fan turned around to find that it's the prideful Cai Tang.

This girl... with her buxom chest out of proportion, her thin legs, slim waist and sexy ass are a feast for the eyes but looking at her face, everything about her scream “Fucking Bitch” kind of temperament!

[Chapter 57]

[\[Chapter 56\]](#) [\[Chapter 56 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 58\]](#) [\[Chapter 58 Adfly\]](#)

“Did you find anything?” asked Cai Tang.

“I asked the witness who saw the missing girl, she said that she smelled the rancid trash smell like the cafeteria. So it’s either a perverted mad man who likes to abduct girls or a magical beast there” deduced Mo Fan after adjusting his imaginary glasses, just like what Conan said ah! There is only one truth!

“Yeah... How about you keep watch at the cafeteria then, the rest of us will split ourselves among the school’s buildings, the hills, dormitory and the garden” replied Cai Tong cockily.

“Ergh... Why don’t I guard the dormitory? I heard many girls staying there, their safety is rather more important...” said Mo Fan.

“There’s Fei Shi there, he alone is enough”

Mo Fan grumbled on her decision... This Fei Shi looks like the kind of guy who would steal a look at girls’ underwear ah! You let him go anywhere near there it’s even more dangerous for the girls!!!

.....

When the night comes, Mo Fan is really assigned to this cafeteria! The Ming Wen all girls school cafeteria is very big, the size of a conference hall. Since it’s considered a rather upscale school, such clean, spacious and luxurious cafeteria does make sense, unlike Tian Lang magic highschool’s cafeteria, the aunty can just sweep the place in lightspeed pace and she’s done.

The dark cafeteria is illuminated by a few lights here and there, Mo Fan crouching in the corner of the place can imagine the neat and desolate place filled with school girls wearing short skirts having their meals here, the fragrant smell of food and girls, like spring has come!!

“Booom!”

“Booooooom!”

“taptaptaptapt” (sound of little rocks falling off?)

a sudden burst of noise come from somewhere in the cafeteria. A dirty cup shook along with the chairs and tables, slowly inching itself to the edge of the table. The cup fell down, hitting Mo Fan’s head before Mo Fan quickly reach out to catch it before it exposes him. Damn that was close... It’ll be quite damning to have his icecream evidence expose his whereabouts. (yep, he stole ice cream -_- wtf mo fan)

“This is really bizzare... What made such a quake here! If it’s construction, then most likely it’s below the building... but recently there’s no such thing scheduled” explored Mo Fan silently, looking around the place.

“Gugugu Gu GUUU~~”

Suddenly a strange low growling sound come from the back of the kitchen. As the growl spread, Mo Fan immediately smelled the sour rotten smell of food like leeks, fish, pickles.

“What the hell, there’s actually a magical beast here!!!” as Mo Fan’s heart felt like it’s squeezed.

Before joining the City Beast Hunter squad, Mo Fan always thought that the city is at peace even amidst the chaotic and dangerous wilderness, this magical beast is something parents made to scare children into sleep... He would never have expected there are actual magical beast lurking within the city... It seems what aunt Mo Qing had said back then wasn’t a rumour!!!

Considering the size of the city, there are many places where if any magical beast appears, will be immediately suppressed and resolved in secret so that no panic spread among the populace, bringing even greater trouble.

Mo Fan took out his pager from his pocket while carefully observing the creature, pressing the simple looking button to give a signal to his teammate to locate him, and let them know there has been an emergency!

“Guguugugu!”

Apparently the creature could perceived something like a frequency

fluctuations, the strange blue beady eyes looked to Mo Fan's direction, locking on the source of the signal.

The size of the eye is as big as a basketball, it's eyes turning around only made Mo Fan feel even worse goosebumps! Reflected by the dim light, the beast's outline can be seen substantially... But it looked like a long neck!?

The size of the neck is like a big tree that needs a big man to hug half of it, can't tell if there's a neck or head at all! Its only prominent feature is a big basketball sized eye and a mouth filled with rancid food!!

"What the flip? How the hell did these magical beast notice pager signals?? Did they come with wireless receiver... they got an inbuilt phone?"

As if a signal for itself, the big eyed beast locked its gaze onto the pager on Mo Fan's hand, not even those alien creatures from Hollywood blockbuster movies have such godly ability!!

"Gu GUUU!"

All of sudden the beast with only eye and neck like body, had its pupil contracted and flowing with intense magic, and upon reaching a critical point a scarlet light shot out from its pupil!

The scarlet light penetrated through the kitchen's window, going through rows of tables straight towards where Mo Fan is hiding!!

Mo Fan was really close to pissing his pants at this point. This thing doesn't even say hello before attacking, no cues, nothing! This beast is more like the canteen aunty who wants to kick you out of the kitchen and does so immediately!

Fortunately it's not Mo Fan's first time fighting a magical beast, he immediately rolled towards the cafeteria door! The next second, where Mo Fan was just a second ago was a charred hole... If Mo Fan didn't escape in time then the hole will be on Mo Fan's chest!

Although a mage's physique will improved by cultivating their magic, this change and improvement may not be that obvious on the outside, but improvement to reaction time will allow the mage to dodge a blatant obvious attack like this!

Mo Fan taking the right decision, chose to roll to the nearest door to quickly escape from the cafeteria. However the things happening isn't as clear cut and simple like Mo Fan thought it would be, the strange beast utter another piercing scream before rushing out, streams of scarlet magic energy gather on its huge eyes again!

Mo Fan looked back horrified... This rapid attack speed, even he starts to fears for his life! Damn it! In his fastest speed, he triggered the magic mark within his spiritual world, preparing to bring out the bone shield at the fastest speed to resist this attack!

<Water Shield>!

Mo Fan was about to bring out his bone shield before a soft bell like voice came from the nearby basketball court. Streams of water quickly rushes towards him and like strands of soft ribbons, it flutters around Mo Fan and quickly form itself into an arc of water shield before him.

The streak of scarlet ray hit the arc of water shield, completely dispersing the shield and in the process loses its power and disperse as well. The droplets of water splashes around Mo Fan as it loses its magic power and Mo Fan brought the bone shield back in, tilted his head to see Xiao Ke smiling sweetly at him.

This is Xiao Ke's ability!? Oh little girl you came at the right time!!

[Chapter 58]

[\[Chapter 57\]](#) [\[Chapter 57 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 59\]](#) [\[Chapter 59 Adfly\]](#)

“Fan Mo! Take cover and retreat, we will deal with this thing!” yelled the Captain who arrived with Fei Shi.

The two people who are coming in rapid speed was standing like they’re travelling on a traveller! Without even walking, their body is moving along the ground... like the Iron Chef splitting open bones from meat!

Mo Fan knows this elementary earth magic <Ground Wave>

This magic is also a movement type spell, byt expertly controlling the ground to rapidly change position, Wang Pang used this once back then, but it never display the level of skill Fei Shi is using it right now!

“This is a giant-eyed rat! It usually live underground, pretty good at digging holes, preferring to smuggle into city sewers, it’s usual attack pattern is to stretch its neck and shooting scarlet beam using its eye... This thing is a pest, just like rats they multiply fast, strong vitality, some will usually hid under the city’s ground or landfill, eating human scraps, unless it’s extremely hungry it will go out to steal human food kind of timid magical beast!” said Cai Tang, relaying the information to the team.

Giant-eyed rat??

This magical beast is of a special category, its ability to burrow and survive underground are unparalled among other magical beasts! Don’t even say anything about it being timid and piss its pants to run away from encountering mages! This bastard even shot first!!!

“This beast is probably in craze, probably dying in hunger, and was looking for food or energy source but it ran out of luck and we found it!” smiled Fei Shi.

Compared to the rag tag band of inexperienced and frightened students fighting magical beast for the first time, the members in the current CBH squad

have a different kind of feel to them. Standing away from each other while still in range to be able to work together, they form an offensive formation but also ensuring that they can immediately retreat in a dangerous situation.

The only person who have just joined this team, Mo Fan stood in a very awkward spot, looking at nearby teammate not knowing what to do before Fei Shi said “You wait for an opening, the captain and I will fight it”. Mo Fan was about to go behind another teammate before Fei Shi use ground wave to move him there.

“Gugu GU~~~~!”

The giant-eyed rat made a rather threatening growl, and upon seeing that the many people didn’t run away in fear, its eye immediately locked onto the wind mage Li Wen Jie. Its scarlet beam pierce through the dark sky along with its sharp shriek.

“Oh? You trying to attack me?” said Li Wen Jie calmly and coolly.

Mo Fan didn’t see Li Wen Jie deliberately concentrate to even use his magic, but all of sudden traces of green colored magic wind streaks around him, billowing his clothes.

“Whooosh!”

The scarlet beam appears to penetrate him soon but a turbulent air left appears where he was before Li Wen Jie was already five meters away from that spot! That kind of nonchallant casual move, so cool!

“Ah, pity this idiot rat, it doesn’t have the ability to harm me at all” sneered Li Wen Jie as he sat on the tabletennis table.

The giant-eyed rat noticing that its scarlet beam isn’t working against the agile humans, attempts to close in to the humans and use its sharp claws and fangs.

Although it has such strange physique with its head and neck, this giant-eyed rat seems to be even faster than dark magic wolf, if the students back then has to fight against this beast, even if the students can calmly cast their magic spells, it’ll be too late by the time they finish the spells!

Most of the students takes four seconds to complete a spell, this giant eyed

rat covers 40 meters in the span of two seconds! In this short while it has reached Li Wen Jie and already bore its claws on his face!

Mo Fan couldn't help but fear for him, praying that Li Wen Jie will not die to this. Looking around, whether it's Xiao Ke or Fei Shi, none of them are attempting to save Li Wen Jie at all.

"Wind Path -< Flash Step>!" Li Wen Jie without panic, watched the approaching rat and calmly use his wind magic.

"Whoooosh~~!"

Li Wen Jie's body disappeared from the place again, the giant-eyed rat's paw broke the table in pieces, blasting the ground and blowing the dust. The rat noticing that Li Wen Jie wasn't dead on its paw, turned to look for him.

"Whooosh~!"

Li Wen Jie once again took another step and left the small dust storm.

"Whoosh~~~"

Li Wen Jie stood on a tree for awhile, but even faster than Mo Fan could react, a streak of scarlet beam hit where Li Wen Jie just stood on, making a hole on the tree, after awhile the top of the tree fell.

Flash Step!!

Mo Fan watch this movement magic in wonder... At school the most a student could use is just <Haste> and will only allow the mage to move faster along the made wind path but it is incomparable to this almost instant movement to another place that <Flash Step> display!

If Zhang Hou had been able to use this back then, he will definitely be able to even play around that stupid wolf instead of being chased all the way to the bottom of the cave. Right now, even with that scarlet beam the giant-eyed rat can't even touch Li Wen Jie's clothes moving around with <Flash Step>.

This is quite the eye opener, the things that I can learn at school is quite limited after all, only when thrust into such dangerous combat experience I can really make myself even stronger! Without doubt, this is the wisest best choice to grow, learning directly from these veteran mages who won't even blink at the

sight of a strange magical beast. Learning from this veteran squad to learning together with a bunch of students who will wet their pants is really incomparable!

It's not that Mo Fan is looking down to his classmates but after experiencing his first combat training with a dark magic wolf, he came to realize many things! Examinations, cultivation, practice targets, magical beast knowledge, combat analysis all these things weren't something that can be practical in real life combat against magical beast, but only through the crucible that is constant combat against these creatures can one really learn to apply and improve all those knowledge and training.

“Oy, eat my flame!”

The captain Xu Da Huang confidently shoot the flame that has been gathering in his palm for a while and couldn't help but to grin at the rat.

[Chapter 59]

[\[Chapter 58\]](#) [\[Chapter 58 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 60\]](#) [\[Chapter 60 Adfly\]](#)

<Fire Wave>!

Xu Da Huang's strong flames brightened the dark night, its striking red ball of flames fly towards the giant-eyed rat. The rat feeling the heat approaching it from behind stepped aside to dodge it in reflex. This sudden dodge made Mo Fan slightly surprised, amazed at this creature's keen sense despite the speed that the captain is casting his fire magic.

This <Fire Wave> will obviously be dodge, it's not like the giant-eyed rat is some kind of practice target like in school, waiting for the mage to attack it.

"Ha, dodge? nice try~" said the captain ridiculing its actions.

"Burst!"

In an instant the fire that is passing by the rat becomes even hotter, the small flames within appears to explode from the center of it.

"Bang~~~~!!"

The fiery explosion made a powerful shockwave as it gains more energy to burn stronger, it turned crimson as it spread nearby from the center of the explosion. The air seems to vibrate for a short moment, the explosion of fire being incredibly dazzling! A radius of three meters were completely swallowed in the crimson flame, the flames burning the rat's paws and the bottom part of the body.

The bright fire allows Mo Fan to see the miserable rat, its whole body appears to be slowly being engulfed in the fiery red flames, being blown away from where it was and crash on the cafeteria's wall. It struggles desperately to extinguish the flames, without the arrogance or superiority it carried earlier, it is going turn into one big barbequed rat!

Watching this at the back has Mo Fan completely dropped his jaw "O"!

<Fire Wave Explosion>

This unexpected explosion of fire give the rat no way of dodging it at all, even its burning effects is much more violent and obvious compared to <Burning Bones>... “This could this be the third stage <Fire Wave>?”

Mo Fan never thought that the captain even manage to cultivate and train his fire magic up to this stage, the effects of this fiery explosion almost killed the giant-eyed rat in one hit!

Holy shit! If I use this to fight that dark magic wolf back then, this one explosion will probably made it half dead, who needs to run, even to use stalactite to kill it, damn it there isn't such coincidence where there's stalactites everywhere or even getting the demon to stand right under it!

This fiery explosion is so violent, so destructive, so cool! At this moment, Mo Fan's heart is throbbing madly, thinking about how his fire magic will also reach this realm, he becomes even more motivated to cultivate his fire element!

He believed that as long as he can master this <Fire Wave Explosion> spell, that Mu Yu Ang bloke will never be his opponent, hahaha damn old bastard Mu Zhuo Yun just wait for me to lay down all the burn on you! This is my next goal, I will definitely reach this third level <Fire Wave> before the graduation, I'll dazzle the eyes of those Mu Clan's dogs to blind with this magic spell!!!

.....

The CBH squad is very cautious and disciplined, knowing that the attack will probably scare the rat and try to run away, Fei Shi and Cai Tang use their magic and sealed any chance of it escaping into the cafeteria.

“Guuuuuuu~!!”

The rat roar in pain and suddenly spring towards Cai Tang rapidly. Cai Tang was caught offguard, since she had use <Icy Vines> to seal its escape, she never thought that this rat would have made such a desperate strike and go after her.

“Xiao Ke, water shield quick!!” said the Captain with a dire countenance.

The little girl panicked and tried to cast her spell as soon as she can, but maybe because of being pressured or nervous her spell came a little late, the water

shield will not appear in time. Cai Tang is the vice captain after all, breiving many dangers while fighting magical beast, jumped to the side. Even if she can't completely dodge the giant-eyed rat's attack, as long as it doesn't hit her vital organs, even if a loss of leg or arm is better than death!

<Lightning Constricting Seal>!

Changing everyone's bad countenance, arcs of purple lightning came not far away from Cai Tang, these arcs of lightning fiercely whip the rat, this continuous charges of purple lightning paralyzed the rat making it unable to move!

The charred running rat was paralyzed and dropped heavily on the concrete ground, rolling and skidding its way to Cai Tang's feet. Cai Tang seeing the paralyzed rat, gets a little surprised before jumping backward a few meters away and looked at the new member Mo Fan with a look filled with disbelief.

"Well done Fan Mo!!"

"Damn it, this damn thing is a mutant variant of giant-eyed rat... How the heck is this thing even more brutal than a one-eyed magic wolf!? Even half dead it is still attacking without trying to escape!" said Fei Shi with a fearful expression.

"I told you many times, many many times, never let your guard down! Cai Tang almost died or got hurt... Luckily we have a lightning mage tonight, if he didn't paralyze the beast just how desperate do we have to get to stop this magical beast from rampaging around!?" roared the Captain Xu Da Huang.

"I'm sorry, I'm sorry, It's my fault..." stammered Xiao Ke.

"Apologies doesn't matter, if she's dead even if you go to her grave and apologize she couldn't get out of the grave and accept it. Our squad only have one water mage, as the water mage your responsibility is to always be vigilant, always have your defensive magic ready to use at any moment" shouted Xu Da Huang to the direction of the wilderness.

Mo Fan was a little shocked, He thought that the captain will probably scold her a little and be done with it, he would never have thought that the captain will yell and cursed at the cute girl and point it out directly.

However this harsh scolding the captain is giving is justified, different mage have completely different role in the squad, while fighting a magical beast if just

one person in the squad made a fatal mistake it's not just one person's life that might be lost, even the whole squad might be destroyed! A magical beast might possibly kill everyone off in that split second mistake!!

Xiao Ke bit her lip, not saying the last part... Realizing the serious error she has made and thinking about how to fix the problem. Cai Tang wasn't blaming her but instead in her daze was still watching Mo Fan! She thought that she will lose her life there and then but it turned out the new rookie lightning mage saved her!!!

[Chapter 60]

[\[Chapter 59\]](#) [\[Chapter 59 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 61\]](#) [\[Chapter 61 Adfly\]](#)

“Fan Mo, you reacted in time... that spellcast speed surprised us a little. We thought that you were the kind of mage that just graduated and will go weak in the legs kind of rookie” said Li Wen Jie as he pat Mo Fan’s shoulder excitedly.

“Yeah, I thought we’re going to have to train you for half a year before you can actually do something in the team... You have such great mental acuity! Your decision to use your lightning magic at that right moment also saved Cai Tang! hohoho Cai Tang should be wanting to express her gratitude to you~” laughed Fei Shi.

Mo Fan got the job without any experience in it after all, even those that apply for the sole opening could claim to have kill more than 10 magical beast at the least. If not for Mo Fan being a lightning mage, even if there’s a strong fire mage they wouldn’t have taken him in without conditions attached.

The CBH squad is no different from those other squads or teams fighting magical beast outside the city in terms of magical beast kill numbers, but only the strongest and the best are accepted to the squad. Because unlike those team’s kills and deaths any missed or escaped magical beast will bring woe unto the general population who has no resistance to these creatures! As they are given better benefits of course their responsibility is also greater, therefore they could only afford the best, most elite mage to the squad.

Considering Lightning mage’s strength and magic spell, the CBH squad is willing to invest half a year to train a green rookie, and expect this rookie to not even be able to use his magic spell at all. But his earlier action earned the admiration of his squad! Who would have thought with that cast speed and skill to control his lightning element he manage to actually help the squad at a critical moment!

This shocked Cai Tang the most as she was the most harsh to Mo Fan seeing

that he was a mere rookie and reprimand him many times before this, who would have thought that at the critical moment the rookie she scolded actually saved her.

“Alright, Wen Jie, Fei Shi you two check the cafeteria, if there are no more trace of magical beast hand over the case to the local police, I hope the girl is still alive” said Xu Da Huang.

“Yes cap”

A beast hunter unit is mainly responsible for eliminating the dangerous elements, but the police are responsible for the more consuming task such as the search and rescue operation. It’s been a week too late... it seems that the girl has a very small chance of survival now...

“Weng~~~” (sfx for lights lighting up!?)

Mo Fan was about to leave the school before the small pendant vibrate madly.

“Oh? There’s soul?”

Mo Fan walk to the dead rat hurriedly in happiness. While others are busy with other things around the school and did not notice, Mo Fan smoothly took in this mutant variant giant-eyed rat’s soul into his special pendant. This rat’s soul appear like a quiet blue colored firefly, as small as a candle light, slowly drifting onto Mo Fan’s pendant around his neck.

The small pendant has the ability to collect these residual souls, the last kill he had on the dark magic wolf the small pendant did the same... It collects the wolf’s residual soul into itself. Unfortunately to upgrade the small pendant to spirit grade tool, Mo Fan needs some better refined or complete residual souls than ones he got so far but he doesn’t know if these collected souls have any effects at all. It seems that I will have to do some research on this later.

Other institutions like mage’s association and hunter’s union also sold this kind of broken incomplete souls for about 10,000\$ each... if I can use these broken souls to upgrade the small pendant, then I can spend my money on these broken souls while taking the souls of those beast killed by the squad. If I can make this little black pendant into spirit grade elemental tool, I can cultivate fire magic to the third level 100% for sure!

“Eh? Lightning element star seems to have some changes in it... could it be!? ...” Mo Fan aware of the sudden change in his elemental star is suddenly very excited.

This change is similar to when his fire elemental star improve to the next level! That next level fire elemental star allow him to use <Burning Bones>!! This should be lightning element breaking through to the next level!!!

Back then Mo Fan felt that his lightning elemental star cultivation has hit some sort of bottleneck, regardless of what he did nothing happened at all but he did not expect a short while after using a lightning spell it started to break through! Mo Fan wasn't sure if this comes from his eagerness to become even stronger after this battle or stimulated from absorbing this broken soul...

Fire has reach second level ah! I don't know this overbearing tyrannical lightning is going to be on the second level! I'm looking forward to this!!

.....

To Mo Fan's surprised, this is his first time completing the task with the squad and he still get a cut of the comission! The school paid a total of 200,000\$ to have the CBH squad settle this problem but usually a rookie to the squad usually get a fixed salary or a fraction of the comission during the trial period, but he was given 10% of the comission! Taking into account Mo Fan's special element, coupled with his outstanding performance tonight, the team has a very positive outlook on his future with the squad!

20,000\$ this is a whole 20,000\$!!! This is the amount of money his father made doing outpost delivery for the past six months! Mo Fan doesn't plan to squander the money and carefully keep them for rainy days later on.

This could be considered his first paycheck, although it was a little dangerous but the rewards was higher than Mo Fan's expectations, this team made even more money and faster than those hunter squad outside the city! No wonder everyone wants to join in!!!

.....

.....

Mu Clan Manor.

A swimming pool inside rippled with a layer of soft waves, Mu He who's wearing a swimming cap swim across the pool to the shore to get out. Covered in droplets of water, he went to the deck chairs to rest under the umbrellas to rest, and on the other deck chair a stanned female swimming coach sat there, his eyes casually looked at her half covered boobs.

“Creaaaaakkkkk~~~~~”

Mu He was about to talk to the girl before he notice the pool's water slowly froze over on the surface, layers of icy mist slowly rising from the pool.

“Damn it... I'm not done swimming...” Mu He had a pang of headache, he had just swim for abit but now the whole swimming pool is frozen like it's winter... it leaves him quite dumbfounded and speechless.

“Uncle He, did father send you?” asked a tall and thin effeminate man.

“Yu Ang, your elemental ice star is getting stronger, how is your cultivation progress?” said Mu He agreeably.

“My cultivation speed feels slow”

“That's also called slow?... but all others your age are still working on the first level but you've mastered <Ice Wave>? With your current cultivation speed it won't take two years fr you to be able to use the third level Icy Vines! But that spread and speed of <Ice Wave> let alone a little fire element student, you'll even be able to complete freeze a person in a flash!”

“2 years? that's too long!” muttered Mu Yu Ang

“You're never satisfied with your progress... in fact your progress is already incredibly outstanding compared to your peers, although there's a gap to that princess Mu Ning Xue, she's abit too special after all. You should know that your father will definitely give you a special gift after you get rid of that guy” laughed Mu He.

“I never considered that clown in my sights”

[Chapter 61]

[\[Chapter 60\]](#) [\[Chapter 60 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 62\]](#) [\[Chapter 62 Adfly\]](#)

Yu Ang thought to continue his cultivation, although his father has arranged for him to fight in a magic duel later, Yu Ang didn't really consider this farce of a duel seriously.

"You can go ahead, I'll come by later"

Yu Ang nodded and walk back to his room. Through this garden, Yu Ang walk to a beautiful little yard. It's strange that even in a very european manor estate there's an old antique tea house in the midst.

"Father, I don't really understand why you arrange such a boorish duel for me" asked Yu Ang.

"Consider it your rites of passage... If we simply invite some famous people, family members or others of your peers it will become something rather common. But this duel is a chance for all the well-known and powerful figures in the city to convene in one place. If we use this duel as your rite of passage, many things can be justified! After all I'm of the elder generation, some things are inappropriate for me to intervene... but you can, with your extraordinary strength impress the elders and your peers, build your prestige and fame in one fell swoop. This chance of a life time will help you control the city in the future much more smoothly!" said Mu Zhuo Yun thoughtfully.

"Then you should have given me a more suitable opponent... not this weakling"

"Initially I thought to arrange someone more appropriate, with sufficient fame and prestige as a stepping stone, but apparently this isn't necessary anymore"

"Huh? What's going on?" puzzled Yu Ang.

"Your duel opponent Mo Fan has mastered the second stage fire element, his cultivation speed has exceeded all our expectations... Just the result of his cultivation in a year has put has put him leaps and bounds beyond his peers. He

can probably be considered as Tian Lan magic high school's best student now, even Deng Kai, Zhang Kong and President Zhu has put him on their sights. Even if I want to do something about this kid and make use of him...I can't do so under their watch. This is truly surprising, who would have thought the son of a driver that used to work for the Clan, if only that didn't happen. Anyway for the things between me and Deng Kai you don't need to know yet" sneered Mu Zhuo Yun.

"Oh? This might be a little interesting and fun after all"

A weak opponent in his rite of passage would be degrading a man of his strength, not only it will lower his status it will also smear his reputation! This rite of passage is the most valuable moment for the young generations of Mu Clan. This solemn ceremony is a chance for the Clan to flaunt its power through their juniors! After all it's not appropriate for the already established elders to do so, if their young generations of children display overwhelming dominance over their peers, wouldn't that also reflects the absolute power of the Mu Clan in this city?

Mu Ning Xue is now in the empire university, it's an even higher place than this city. But this Bo city is still the clan's base of power is it not? Mu Zhuo Yun has been carefully nurturing Yu Ang to make him a successor to the city, to let him be in charge of Bo City.

The road ahead may not be smooth, but naturally the start must be special! Different! Other children may be simple or troublesome or lackluster but Yu Ang's must be the grandest of all others, witnessed by those of prominent status and power, and turn it into an overnight success!

Mo Fan was an unexpected stumbling block to this, but he's quite the good stepping stone for Yu Ang's growth along the road! Of course, the wily old fox isn't going to tell Yu Ang that he's putting so much resource to develop him in the future and make him strong is to become a stepping stone for another person! His own daughter Mu Ning Xue!!

In his view Mu Ning Xue is the perfect successor to the clan! But this Bo city is too small a stage for her, then the only way is to set up a henchman for her, and make use of the henchman to control the family properties in Bo city.

"Don't worry, after the end of the duel I will let you enter the sacred spring, just a week of cultivation will let your progress goes leaps and bounds nobody in

Bo city can even compare to you after then!”

“Father, is that sacred spring really that magical?” asked Yu Ang with sparkling eyes

“Of course! You should know this sacred spring is countless of times better than elemental magic tool, not only it will relieve your spiritual fatigue, it will even increase your cultivation speed while. This sacred springs isn’t something that can be opened any time, once you enter the sacred springs you must put all your focus into cultivation, this sacred springs will most likely give you the best chance to become intermediate mage!” said Mu Zhuo Yun.

“Intermediate mage? I’m still quite far away from being able to reach it?”

“If you did not have the chance to enter it, it’ll be long before you can reach that stage but this springs is special”

“Father... how did this sacred springs come to be? How is there such magical effect?”

“You don’t need to know its history. You only have to know that this once in a lifetime opportunity to get into the sacred springs to cultivate”

Yu Ang nodded heavily.

This sacred springs is very important and sought for any mage who wants to breakthrough to intermediate mage in Bo city!

[Chapter 62]

[\[Chapter 61\]](#) [\[Chapter 61 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 63\]](#) [\[Chapter 63 Adfly\]](#)

.....

.....

The remainder of summer holiday, Mo Fan spent his days in his cultivation routine. Although the work with CBH squad is not as busy as he thought, this gives him plenty of time to adjust to this new pace with part time work as hunter. So far Mo Fan has complete two more bounty task, he's no longer the green rookie that can't use his magic in combat with magical beast.

While fighting and cultivating as hard as he could, his elemental star grow at an even faster rate than before. Accompanying this growth, the elemental star will also naturally transform to become more bright. Since that case at the all girls middle school, Mo Fan's lighting elemental star has completed its transformation, becoming brighter, more robust, channeling even more magic, and obviously improve his lightning spells.

"The next hunt will probably be a surprise for the team" muttered Mo Fan as he sat in the classroom feeling exceptionally pleasant.

My current fire element cultivation has reach the second level for basic fire element, which is already beyond the cultivation of any student at school, if I can cultivate and reach the third level before I graduate it will be perfect!

According to the book, after the elemental star transform itself to the third level basic elemental star, it's already relatively close to intermediate level! I'm not sure if I can become intermediate mage but I'm going to use all means at my disposal to become stronger!!!

Compared to the mundane school life, after a close to life and death experience most students' temperament have made some changes, adding the new assessment coming in the new semester, the students are cultivating and practicing harder than ever, the training grounds are packed even on summer

holiday.

Mo Fan is also on the training grounds, but he isn't using it as practice target but doing image training, turning this dull training grounds into a real life environment where he combat those magical beasts! This training is much better than those training on the practice targets!!

"Boss Fan, have you notice it? After that trip to the mountains that proud squad leader Zhou Min has been particularly nice towards you!" whispered Zhang Hou.

"Are you sure!?" asked Mo Fan raising his brows

"Of course! She'll even secretly glance here from time to time!"

"Are you sure it's not because I'm handsome?"

"Handsome your ass, I've got no idea... If it's because you're handsome, she wouldn't be so fierce (tsun tsun) against you. You see? She's always harsh against anyone but you!!Hahaha the girl has changed, a girl in love is like a well tamed kitten... Now you get tsun tsun and dere dere too!!!"

Mo Fan's schedule nowadays is classes in the morning, cultivation in the afternoon, and magic practice at night! Where can I find the time for romance or pondering what's inside a girl's mind! Besides... in the course of his work as a hunter, he would be saving thousands of girls in distress, occasionally making a few girls fall in love with him... is a pretty normal thing for a hero! (t/n: =_= Mo Fan the heartbreaker hero right... the hero bo city deserves >.>)

"Look! She's coming over to find you... Geeeee Boss, I'm going to turn into a tree there and watch over you two!" Zhang Hou is a good teammate but some bro are stupid like pigs... to even push me into fire like this!!

Mo Fan looked to the side and really found Zhou Min making her way to him, with her small stature filled with hesitation, she does appear a little pitiful right now. She sported a neat shoulder length black hair, her delicate face that is usually filled with pride and intimidating-distance keeping countenance to boys are probably concealing her warm heart.

"Mo Fan... are you free this evening?" asked Zhou Min quietly.

Tonight? Looks like I'll have to take some time off from working on this second level lightning spell. Zhou Min Zhou Min, oh dear squad leader... You should focus on your cultivation, how can you move on your feelings so quickly, we're all high school seniors working hard for the upcoming college entrance exam! It's a very important year, if we got distracted by this puppy love thing nobody will benefit yo!

Therefore Mo Fan nodded and replied "Sure, I have time"

Zhou Min immediately flash a smile and said "Wait for me at the back of the school later! I want to tell you something important!"

"No Problem" nodded Mo Fan, wondering if he needs to get Zhang Hou to prepare umbrella for a rainy day? (t/n: idk why but I think he meant boxes of tissues for a crying girl)

.....

After the last class, many students went out of the school compound. Zhou Min as prudent as ever is waiting at the school's back entrance. Mo Fan have just walked over to approach her but before he even manage to say anything Zhou Min cut in and said mysteriously " Mo Fan... I don't know if I should tell this to you but I don't know who else to turn to!"

[Chapter 63]

[\[Chapter 62\]](#) [\[Chapter 62 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 64\]](#) [\[Chapter 64 Adfly\]](#)

Indeed Mo Fan's heroic deeds during the training has set him apart from other students, but for Zhou Min to find him for something like a "earthquake" made him rather confused.

This mysterious earthquake happened at Ming Wen all girls middle school's cafeteria, but just not long after there's another inexplicable quake in Bo city again? Is the city infested with these rats?!?

After that giant-eyed rat incident at the middle school, other schools have made it a precedent to have the police authorities check and investigate to make sure it's safe before resuming normal schedule.

"My grandmother lived here, nearby her place there's a weird tremor happening recently" said Zhou Min while pointing to the row of old houses near some old building ruins.

Due to funding, the construction team have evacuated and stopped working on the site for awhile, at night time the whole block could be considered as something akin to deserted ruins, being far from the city and much darker, the dark clouds covered the sky and moon, making this old dilapidated building ruins appeared to be mysterious and dangerous at the same time.

As part of CBH squad, Mo Fan deftly jumped past the temporary cordon walls, landing coolly to find Zhou Min coming inside from a small door at the side, making him feel his cheeks burning in embarrassment after that display.

"ehem, when does the earthquakes happened usually?"

"Usually happened at night intermittently"

Mo Fan walked a few steps to the ruins and take a packet of something out of his pocket. Pouring its content on his hand, Mo Fan blow this crystal powder and watch it slowly drift in the air floating around the area.

“This... is this magical beast seeker dust?” worthy of her diligence, she can immediately recognize the magic item. (t/n: just like dust of appearance this dust will reveal them magik kriture! actually it’s supposed to be powder but... dota 2 hey”

“Yes” This special dust reacted to the magical beasts’ trail is the most essential tool for hunters!

“How did you have that? Did you think there’s a magic beast here?” asked Zhou Min in a surprised tone.

Usually students will only bring this in the wilderness but this is Bo city!

“Little girl, trust the pros to do their job... see for yourself” pointed Mo Fan at dust trails on the ground. The dusts spilled only ten meters away from the duo but these crystal dusts seems to stick to certain parts on the ground, as if outlining the trails like a footprint!!

Zhou Min froze looking at this trails of footprint.

Oh my god! Is there really a magical beast inside the city!?

There’s no way for mages to track magical beasts’ trails normally, especially if said creature has left the area, but this special crystal dust are incredibly sensitive to magical beasts, as long as it’s within ten days, this crystal dust will immediately react and stick itself on the creature’s trail!

“What... what do we do!???” asked Zhou Min in fear with a paled face.

As per school’s standard education even the school has convince the students over and over that the city is the safest place, but who knows she actually found a magical beast footprint trails in the city! This crystal dust’s evidence is not a dream!!

“I need to check the shape of the footprints...” said Mo Fan as he boldly went over to investigate it.

“I... We should notify a beast hunter squad now” said Zhou Min unable to quell her fear as she trembles in fear.

Mo Fan was stunned for a moment... I’m a disguised CBH squad member ah! Notify my ass damn it! Even so a beast hunter squad must not sortie in panic, if

there's insufficient evidence to accurately determine the presence of a magical beast, the HQ will not easily dispatch the whole team.

This footprint's pink colored trail is an irrefutable evidence, but since this is quite the outskirts area a summoner strolling with his summoned beast is also a possibility.

"This paw size, doesn't look like a giant-eyed rat" frowned Mo Fan.

"Mo Mo Mo Fan... let's get out of here?" said Zhou Min fearfully.

Mo Fan wanted to investigate what's happening here, and decided to explore the site as Zhou Min carefully keep up with him.

"It's probably hiding around the residential area..." muttered Mo Fan as he surveyed the layout of the building.

The whole block is probably planned to be something like a shopping mall, the wide ground floor areas are stacked with a messed pile of cement bags, tools, discarded materials. The magical beast seeker dust showed the pawn prints to this direction of this unfinished mall's ground floor... If it's not here then where can it hide? Any living thing will definitely secure a certain living area!!

This abandoned construction site has been deserted for two months! It's definitely the best place to hide!!

"Mo Mo Mo Mo Mo Mo Fan....." Zhou Min's voice becomes very stiff suddenly, in a very strange way she tried to notify Mo Fan.

Turning his head to look at where she points, Mo Fan saw a mass of black shadows through the gaps in the brick walls, skulking around the first floor area of the site. The creature appears to have robust limbs, just standing in it's full height its head could hit the ceiling! The general shape appears to be similar to that dark magic wolf the only difference is that it isn't on all fours like a wolf but like a werewolf's crouching stance!

The biggest giveaway is this thing's eye! There's only a single eye shining in this dark night making appears extremely intimidating!!

"It's a one-eyed magic wolf!"

One-eyed magic wolf is an inherently brutal and cruel type of magical beast,

compared to the timid one-eyed giant rat that chose to live in dark secluded corners, this creature that naturally very territorial, even hostile to humans at sight, some of them even like to eat humans for food!

This is the kind of creatures that enjoys wanton slaughter, plunders and cruelty even had the gall to set its nest next to human settlements and bare its fangs!

“What the fuck! How did a one-eyed magic wolf got so close to the urban city area even if there’s almost nobody living around it!!!” cursed Mo Fan as he was shocked to find such creature so near to the city.

Not so long ago, even he was the same as Zhou Min, believing that the city is safe and was surprised to find such creature in their second “official” encounter to magical beast is in the city. For Mo Fan the kind of timid creature like one-eyed giant rat living in the city sewers or cemetery isn’t such a bizarre occurrence but what could he say this kind of murderous magical beast literally in the city!

“Ugh... that... what is it doing...?” asked Zhou Min with a scared face.

“Having some supper” replied Mo Fan succinctly.

Zhou Min observe more carefully what the creature is chewing to find that it’s a piece of human arm! Oh my god it’s an arm from another human! Mo Fan you bastard, how could you say it’s supper... that’s an understatement! It’s eating a human! It’s really eating human!!!!

[\[Chapter 62\]](#) [\[Chapter 62 Adfly\]](#) [\[Chapter 64\]](#) [\[Chapter 64 Adfly\]](#)

[Chapter 64]

[\[Chapter 63\]](#) [\[Chapter 65\]](#)

“The homeless people who lived here have never been entered into the population registry, not even the authorities know or care how many people lived in the outskirts area. This one-eyed magic wolf is so cunning, it hid in an abandoned construction site, and then to avoid detection it killed these homeless, unknown people for food... If we didn't find it I don't really know how many humans are going to become its ration...”

Zhou Min was too scared to speak, she just thought to find out what may cause this mysterious tremors, she had never imagine to actually meet a man eating beast instead! Even if the entire Bo City's will not believe that such a terrifying creature is actually living within the city area... this is too terrible for her feeble mind!

“Zhou Min, don't you think this one-eyed magic wolf is different from textbook descriptions?” said Mo Fan with a mischiveous look.

How is there any moment for Zhou Min to think about this!? Even now her only thought is to escape from this place without being found and inform the hunter's union immediately.

“It seems to be bigger than the usual size, it's not a common one-eyed magic wolf”

Zhou Min feels like she's about to go crazy! How is he doing this at such time! Does he has no fear at all!? Mo Fan suddenly realize that this proud little girl student is already filled with fear in the face of this impending horror and said.

“After you get out of here, notify the CBH hotline, by the way don't forget to ask the police to evacuate the nearby residents too”

“What about you?!?”

“I'm going to keep an eye on it”

Zhou Min looked at Mo Fan as if she's looking at a monster... Although they're

the same grade student, this bloke didn't even react to the horrifying scene from earlier, any normal student would have be scared to piss his pants! Thinking about this carefully, Zhou Min suddenly remember that Mo Fan did killed that dark magic wolf back then, he didn't even seem to fear the magical beast before that... This freak!?!

“I... I already did”

Mo Fan was a little puzzled before casually asking “Wha..? When did you do so....!!”

Suddenly Mo Fan realize another more important matter.

“Awooooooooo~”

Not far from where the duo were hiding, the feasting one-eyed magic wolf slowly turned its head, the eye locked onto where they were hiding.

At this moment, the surrounding seems to froze for a moment. Even hiding behind the brick walls, Zhou Min and Mo Fan can feel this awful killing intent directed at them. The chilling night breeze filled with a thick scent of blood wafted around them. Zhou Min froze in fear, unable to think of how the one-eyed magic wolf would suddenly discover their hiding spot.

“You stupid girl, didn't your mother teach you magical beasts could feel cell phone signal!!” yelled Mo Fan as he picked her up and run off the abandoned site.

All of the magical beasts have a certain affinity towards these devices that uses elemental stones, with these phones sending signals using the stones, even if you send a message using the device it's like a distress signal going through all the nearby magical beasts, making it akin to a gps positioning device for these beast!

“Awooooooooo!!!”

The one-eyed magic wolf that has come to know that its hideout has been exposed, suddenly bow its body and like a wolf finding its favorite food, springs towards them in an incredible speed.

Fortunately, Mo Fan and Zhou Min was rather far from it, otherwise the

moment they were discovered they would have turned into another supper snack.

While running as fast as he could, Mo Fan channeled his magic and prepped it ready. He has seen this technique several times while hunting beasts with the squad! Otherwise even if you could complete your spell very fast, the beast could just casually throw a stone to your head if you just stand still like a silly idiot.

<Fire Wave – Burning Bones>!!

In one hand Mo Fan is pulling on Zhou Min's wrist, while the other is holding on a mass of hot flame. As he jumped over a bag of cement on his way, he turned around and throw this ball of flame towards the one-eyed wolf!

“wooooooooooooo~~”

The ball of hot flame ignites the pile of wood before the wolf, its high temperature forces it back for a moment. Mo Fan did not throw the flame to the wolf, from his experience observing the one-eyed giant rat, magical beast with such agility could easily evade such clumsy attack and with his skills he has yet to be able to accurately hit the wolf that could maneuver around the building.

His purpose is rather simple, he merely want to create a wall of flames to stop the wolf from chasing them, but its action went beyond Mo Fan's expectations. Looking back as he ran, he saw the wolf's powerful hind legs crouch for a moment before jumping over the building, totally skipping over the cluster of burning flames.

“Bang~”

The wolf landed heavily on the ground, rolling up the dust. Its eye locked onto Mo Fan, it bowed towards them again and spring towards them knocking aside all the construction materials along the way like a charging bull!

Mo Fan didn't even have the time to curse... This one-eyed magic wolf's speed is already abnormal coupled with its robust body, it just didn't care about knocking these small things along its way.

Fortunately the duo was still far from it, if they could get out of the abandoned site it should be alot safer than staying there.

.....

“Bang Bang Bang”

The temporary outer wall was smashed through as the wolf knock it on its way, while they fled out of the site some of the inhabitants was shocked stupid seeing a one-eyed magic wolf chasing someone.

God damn stupid wolf, I just went into the site will trouble you!?!? Mo Fan also felt that this one-eyed wolf have some wisdom in it, hiding in a secluded place, eating humans that nobody cares about, so he concluded that if they run to populated areas this wolf wouldn't chase them over... How could he expect this wolf would be mentally retarded! Even chasing them out of the abandoned site!

Stupid wolf, you get to steal sheep at night, but now you want to chase sheep in the broad daylight! Although this old residential area doesn't have that many people, eventually someone will see and report you! But now that you chase me out to here, don't blame me for being rude!!!

[\[Chapter 63\]](#) [\[Chapter 65\]](#)

[Chapter 65]

[\[Chapter 64\]](#) [\[Chapter 66\]](#)

“Mo.... Mo Fan... How do we get away now?” cowered Zhou Min as she hide behind Mo Fan.

This is a deserted neighborhood area and there’s even less people living anywhere near the abandoned construction site, this one-eyed magic wolf is already out of its supposed hideout, there isn’t even a single shadow along the road but the swaying trees along the road.

“You should go to your grandmother and get her away from here, I’ll distract this stupid mutt” said Mo Fan.

Even if he wanted to run, it’s not possible to outrun the beast, at this moment Mo Fan felt how much more important movement type spell could be.

“How are you ...?” asked Zhou Min in a trembling voice.

“Stop wasting time and go”

Although Zhou Min is also a fire element mage, she can’t use any high level fire spell and it’s impossible to damage such a big one-eyed magic wolf. Since she had notify the hunter squad, they should be coming in soon so he just needs to drag this out for awhile.

Zhou Min grinded her teeth and rushes into the residential area but Mo Fan underestimated her, thinking that she’s a silly scared girl. Not only she’s going to save her grandmother, she even try to notify and save those elderly living in this old dilapidated residential area. Mo Fan who found many of these elderly living in this old residential area frowned... because if he didn’t do anything tonight all these people are going to turn into wolf supper!

It’s coming!!! Finally the wolf rushed over to Mo Fan...50 meters, 40 meters, 30... 20, this last 20 meters doesn’t even take a second for the wolf to reach. Honestly, this magical beast is more terrible than how they are described by teachers and textbooks, this one-eyed wolf run so fast as if it will even knock off a bus in collision!

'Damn bastard, I told you not to chase me, you're still chasing me damn asshole you better not ruin my best equipment!' thought Mo Fan as he stared at this charging wolf and curse it in his mind.

Prompting the mark on his spiritual world, a burst of light glowed from Mo Fan's body as diamond shaped shield quickly outlined itself before Mo Fan, as the glow become more intense the black colored bone shield materialized in front of him. The dimly glowing bone shield suspended itself impressively and the wolf not expecting an obstacle to suddenly appear was unable to stop in time due to its large frame...

"Bang!!!"

The charging wolf crashed into bone shield headlong sending a jarring violent sound, cracking the bone shield, flinging the magic wolf ten meters to the side and knocking back Mo Fan who was hiding behind it.

The bone shield dissipated into fragments of light after the terrible collision and flow back to Mo Fan who's skidding along the concrete ground from that collision. Mo Fan immediately felt pain in his chest and almost vomit out his dinner from this collision. Although the bone shield offset most of the impact force from the collision, Mo Fan still felt some impact on his body.

"This crazy wolf is strong!!"

Mo Fan was surprised! This bone shield is considered a good quality magic tool, it should be able to safely resist most attacks but this one-eyed magic wolf's charge even made him take some impact damage from the collision.. if it hits him directly the impact will turn him into minced meat, even all his bones will probably break!

The one-eyed magic wolf lay on the ground for a short moment, blood dripping from its head. It shook its head like a man who got knocked off on his jaw, as it stood back up dizzily.

"It could get back up!?What the heck, is it made of iron!?" Mo Fan seeing the wolf didn't even have any severe wounds on it, his jaw almost dropping to the ground in shock. Either the magical beasts he's seen so far are too weak, or this one-eyed magic wolf is just too terrible and strong... even if the dark magic wolf and mutated one-eyed giant rat have this collision it will probably break its

skulls!!

Run! I have to run while this monster is still disoriented! Damn, I can't outrun it if it chased me!... I should hit it with lightning magic and paralyze it to buy some more time! Right now, Mo Fan doesn't even think of hiding his strength, even if this Zhou Min saw what he does, it's not very hard to make her keep her mouth shut!

Taking a deep breath to calm and ease his throbbing pain, Mo Fan was about to channel his lightning magic.

<Ice Wave – Freeze>!

Mo Fan have just started his spell before a woman's voice came not far from Mo Fan.

A torrent of chilling air rushes through the streets, dropping the temperature around so low flakes of snow started to form.....

These flakes of snow as if commanded, quickly gathered around the wolf's feet freezing the grounds around it into solid ice! These freezing snow quickly spread onto the wolf's legs and in a short few seconds turned them into frozen popsicle.

If it's on its normal speed, the ice might not freeze its legs immediately, but this one-eyed magic wolf is still in daze, after having its legs frozen even taking a single step will be very difficult!!!

Mo Fan's heart couldn't be happier at this, he looked back to see a girl wearing dark purple jeans, her icy white magic particles glowing around her, making her look like a cold goddess of ice shining beautifully on a desolate frozen winter.

"Cai Tang!!" said Mo Fan in delight as he stopped channeling his lightning magic, this timely aid from her put off his pressure to use his lightning spell now.

"You little bastard, how are you here!?" said Cai Tang in surprise as she saw Mo Fan... Mo Fan this little shit, how could she forget the time when he brought a group of kids to go peep at her bathing! Cai Tang will never forget this in her life! She really hate his guts!

If she know this guy provoked that one-eyed magic wolf, Cai Tang would just let the wolf eat him! It'll solve all her hatred!!!

“Ergh... I just have a date with a girl here, and then you came!?” said Mo Fan who spotted them, immediately went to Zhou Min and her grandmother.

“Get out now, our hunter squad will deal with this” said Cai Tang without an ounce of sincerity.

[\[Chapter 64\]](#) [\[Chapter 66\]](#)

[Chapter 66]

[\[Chapter 65\]](#) [\[Chapter 67\]](#)

“This is great, the hunter squad is here!!” said Zhou Min encouraged!

Mo Fan waste no time to run away from the scene as the one-eyed magic wolf was frozen to the ground. Just as he ran out of the area, Cai Tang made contact through her headset to other hunters and said “This is an emergency call for Fan Mo, there’s an incident involving an advanced stage one-eyed magic wolf, this thing is much stronger than the usual pests around the city! It’s too difficult to control it!”

“Eh this audacious beast, hahaha father will give me a nice reward for killing it! I’m gonna have it drawn and quartered tonight!!” said the tall and thin gloomy man standing next to Cai Tang... “This is just nice, this Yu Ang will help you CBH squad hunt this beast tonight!”

“We’re not going to engage it! Just suppress it and keep it there. It seems to a little out of sorts, otherwise it wouldn’t be so easy to freeze it! Just wait for our reinforcement to come, we have a lightning mage on the squad. This kind of mammal type beast is easiest handled by lightning spells!” said Cai Tang seriously.

“Oh? Alright, I’ll follow your instructions” nodded Yu Ang as he kept his ice magic going while keeping the wolf frozen. Relaxing his mind, he looked at the fleeing Mo Fan with a female student and asked “Who was that guy you called little bastard? Did you know him?”

“That MoFan is the guy who cursed uncle Zhuo Yun in public!” said Cai Tang gritting.

“So that’s Mo Fan huh” said Yu Ang while floating a contemptuous smile.

I though this guy is so strong, but he’s just another barking dog huh? haha what a clown. It seems that the rumor about him killing a dark magic wolf is just a fluke. How is this trash going to be the highlight on his rite of passage!? Meh, I can’t think about this mediocre thing, I should concentrate on how to deal with

this advanced stage one-eyed magic wolf!

.....

.....

“Mo Fan you aren’t going back!?” asked Zhou Min after getting out of the neighborhood along with her grandmother.

“Ah I lost my phone” said Mo Fan regardless of what Zhou Min asked, and hurriedly run back to the site. As he run, he took out his hooded sweater and quickly smear his face with black crayon, like a changing into another person with a mask!

“Oooo, them american superheroes can just tear their clothes and instantly transform into superhero to save the city... Damn it, my disguise is like prehistoric ape man...”

Fortunately Mo Fan has never forgotten his extra identity as part of the CBH squad, so he always kept his sweater and crayon in his bag, always ready at any time with his props. After playing as a brave male student, next he’s playing the city’s hero... Even he doesn’t know whether this is cool or just funny... Even more weird is the gloomy looking man Yu Ang standing next to Cai Tang. This whole yin and yang, dark and light even as they’re both ice mage, the combi looks hilarious.

.....

Did this magic wolf absorb something from the holy spring!? How did this one-eyed magic wolf so terrible and strong!!! This is Mo Fan’s first time going against a higher grade magical beast, if he’s fighting against dark magic wolf, he’s confident to be able to deal with two at a time, but this creature is so much stronger than anything he has faced before...

The recent random tremors around with lots of crazy one-eyed giant rat has something to do with the holy spring?? Ergh... I’ll think about this later, might as well quickly kill this thing and return peace to the city. Well, since it’s a mutated beast I hope it will spare some good stuffs!

.....

Mo Fan reached the incident area a little slower than other CBH squadmates, all of them have arrived on the scene. 24 hours a day, as long as there's an incident they will certainly be the first to reach the scene, even faster than the police!

"Fan Mo, you reached here so fast!!" smile Fei Shi who saw Mo Fan approaching.

"Focus, it may be alone but it's an advanced one-eyed magic wolf! Even a moment of lapse may cause our life!" said the captain seriously.

"Oh this is great, we have another hand today, two ice mages, we can work this wolf out easier!" said Li Wen Jie.

Yu Ang and Cai Tang spread their ice magic all around wolf, a radius of ten meters around it is frozen solid but the wolf itself isn't completely frozen but it's should be much slower than it could be. This vine looking ice is slowly penetrating into the wolf's body, the longer it is around this frozen area the more rigid its body and bones will be, it can be said this is the most appropriate way to deal with this muscle brained wolf!

However, there's always a problem in the plan. Ice and fire elements itself are contradictory, as it conflicts the team's highest destructive power to kill the wolf is the captain with his fire element... If he did use his fiery explosion, it will literally blow off the ice and help the wolf instead! Therefore, right now there are no solution but to contain this one-eyed magic wolf in the area.

"I've called for backup, the union is sending a water mage to help us. We have to buy time and contain this beast in the area, don't even think about trying to kill this thing for now!" said the captain

There's no guarantee that fire wave explosion will kill the beast in one hit, if it regain its combat capabilities, it will be too difficult to contain especially while the residents around the neighborhood are still evacuating!

"Are they sending in master Yang Zhuo He?" asked Xiao Ke, her eyes filled with admiration and worship.

"Yeah, as long as he came here, he will definitely kill this one-eyed magic wolf, but if it escape and rampage around alot of people will die"

“Damn it, we don’t even know how long this ice vines will keep it there... This advanced beast is very strong, if only we could use third grade ice magic, it will never break out of the containment!” lamented Cai Tang.

“It’s ok! that’s why we’re here” said Fei Shi and Li Wen Jie.

“Do you want me to give it a shot?” asked Mo Fan.

“Just be on standby, even if your first grade lightning magic spell can’t wound it, it should be able to paralyze the wolf for a short time... as long as it seems like it’s breaking out, get ready to do it.... Wait something is wrong, how is this wolf suddenly feel like it’s growing even stronger!?” said captain with a terrible face.

The neighborhood’s old trees were shaking with the torrents of chilling air, but even as this wolf’s lower body seems to be frozen solid, its wild breath appears to be like a storm surging this neighborhood!

[\[Chapter 65\]](#) [\[Chapter 67\]](#)

[Chapter 67]

[\[Chapter 66\]](#) [\[Chapter 68\]](#)

“roarrrrrrr!!!”

The trees shudder and shook, its leaves falling messily on the ground.

“Yu Ang, another layer of ice wave!” said Cai Tang who realized what’s happening.

“No.. I can’t breath... the pressure is too much!” said Yu Ang.

Mo Fan also felt a kind of pressuring atmosphere spreading out from the beast as it tries to force itself out of the ice.

“Oh no, it’s trying to evolve! This beast is forcing itself to evolve in desperate last move!”

“Dammit, it must have stolen parts of the holy spring! It has all the things it needs to evolve! We have to stop it from doing it if it really evolved, even if that master grade water mage wouldn’t even be able to kill it!!” said Xu Da Huang the captain with a bleak face.

After working in the city for so long, it’s his first time fighting advanced grade magical beast, this aren’t the kind of magical beast they can fight with as elementary mage!!!

If we can’t kill it soon once it rampaged, the city will be devastated!

“Damn it, we can’t stop it... we should get out of here before it completely evolve!” said Li Wen Jie with a pale face.

If that thing successfully evolve, not even Li Wen Jie with his speed can cope with it, everyone here will die without a doubt! It wouldn’t even need anymore than 10 seconds for it to kill everyone!!

“Bullshit, turn your head and look what’s behind you!” raged Xu Da Huang.

Although the neighborhood around is deserted, beyond the trees are the brightly lit commercial district. There are those who came to watch the festival

with the whole family, the promoter girls, even some leisurely walking old couple. there are even residential buildings dotting the area, shops, redlight district, there's even a mall there.....

Those people have nothing to protect themselves with! No magic, no weapon, nothing!!! As long as it finish evolving, all those people are food in its eye!

Even if the city does have stronger mages in it, it's impossible for all of them to be on active duty all the time, even if come over as fast as they can and kill it, it will definitely left wanton slaughter and destruction in its way! Even Xu Da Huang shudder at the amount of lives that might perish at this impending disaster...

"Although that little bastard is damn annoying but he has done a great thing for the city today... If we didn't know about this close to evolving advance one-eyed magic wolf here, the future will be an even greater disaster! Although it's impossible, we still have to stop it from evolving with any means necessary!" said Cai Tang laughing desolately.

The captain never have the intention to run, whether it's Cai Tang or the captain, Mo Fan admires both their conviction in this impossible moment.

"Fei Shi are you ready? Once it broke out we must not let it rampage around!"

Fei Shi nodded and tap his hand on the concrete ground, in an instant the ground appear to have ripples and then slowly made a wave towards the wolf, making the half frozen wolf move further away from everyone. However, the Ice Wave couldn't held it back much longer as a fiery heat wave force the ice and frost around it to evaporate, turning it into vapors.

"This wolf is really evolving! Its body and blood is in heat like it's boiling!" said Fei Shi in an uneasy tone.

Li Wen Jie gritted hard, not knowing what to do. To put it simply, once this wolf successfully evolve, even the survival of the whole group is in jeopardy, it's even more impossible to stop the monster from going into the bustling commercial district! But they will also die while waiting for reinforcement to reach here! Even so, the evolution signs is already quite obvious isn't it! Why are we staying here to die!?

"It's about to finish its struggle!!" said Li Wen Jie with cold sweat dripping.

We're so dead... even if I want to run it's already too late!

Xu Da Huang, Xiao Ke, Cai Tang and Fei Shi never thought about leaving here... Mo Fan is observing the wolf at the moment, as he can clearly see the wolf's muscle suddenly become translucent, even its blood vessels and bones are clearly visible, as the inexplicable heat could suddenly be seen flowing very fast within its body!

The wolf's bones crackle as it break and mend itself, growing a spike through its shoulder, as it evolve so its size also increases, while the spines grow thicker and stronger, jutting out spikes up to its tail, as the cold moonlight spill down on it, it made the wolf appears even more terrifying and monstrous!

Fire Wave-Explosion!

Xu Da Huang finally lose his cool, and quickly brought out a mass of flames on his hand and quickly shot it towards the evolved wolf.

BAANGGG!!!

The mass of flames exploded on the wolf, the intense flames engulfed its body, reflecting the wolf's eye red. The wave of fire spilled over and lit the trees on fire, spreading into the old buildings nearby. This should at least be able to cause some sort of damage to the evolved one-eyed wolf!

The fire dissipates away while the wolf clad in flames explosively spring forward, ignoring everything on its way.

"Captain watch out!!" shouted Fei Shi.

Xu Da Huang's face was in dismay, it didn't even get hurt from that!? It's actually still fine after that!!

"Ground Wave!!"

Fei Shi finally display his ability, controlling the ground surface, trying to pull back the wolf but who would expect this evolved one-eyed magic wolf to be this fast! Even trying to pull it backwards didn't have much an effect!

"Awwwwoooooooo!"

The burning wolf leap towards Xu Da Huang, its rippling chest filled with strength, with its arms open ready to slash the captain with its claws.

Water Shield!

In this time of crisis, Xiao Ke managed to complete her water spell, strands of water rapidly wove itself before Xu Da Huang’s body to block the claw swipes, but the fierce swipe tore through the water shield and in a flash his stomach was lacerated!

[\[Chapter 66\]](#) [\[Chapter 68\]](#)

[Chapter 68]

[\[Chapter 67\]](#) [\[Chapter 69\]](#)

Xiao Ke was stunned!

She obviously used water shield to protect captain! But this wolf tore it off!!

“Captain....!!!” yelled Cai Tang with a sluggish countenance.

It will ignore Flames-Explosion? It could also tear off water shield! Are we really doomed!?

“Xiao Ke!! Run!!!” shouted Fei Shi in panic.

Xiao Ke startled awake from her panic before feeling the immense brutal and ferocious pressure from the one-eyed magic wolf’s icy stare.

Its next target is herself!!!

“Lightning Whip!!”

While everyone was panicking streaks of purple lightning emerged around Mo Fan, he held his hand high and then fiercely gripped his hand. In an instant all the streaks of lightning as thick as a giant python whips around the one-eyed magic wolf, the lightning whips around the wolf as if trying to constrict it, charring parts of its body. Every time the lightning whip came around, torrents of lightning charred its skins before diving into its muscles and bones!

The strikes from each attacks left its mark on its body, causing it to attracts the streaks of lightning over and over again, as the lightning continued to ravage its body unabated.

“Awoooooo!!” roared the wolf with a painfully.

While its strong fur and legs may withstand flames with its burst of destructive power, the lightning might at best cause it some skin damage but its muscles made of flesh is absolutely unable to resist the paralysis from the lightning shocks as it continuously ravage its body from within.

“Lightning!! This physically strong wolf’s weakness is lightning magic!!”

exclaimed Cai Tang at the moment!

“This is a second level lightning spell!!!”

In their helpless moment, they would never expect their newest member to actually pull through and save them... Nobody knows when this kid actually reached second level!!

Although it is only at the second level, the strongest element still show its domineering effects, restraining the beast strongly, it even looked rather shaky with its limp body.

Somewhere far from the wolf, Mo Fan let out a deep breath... Fortunately this lightning spell is really effective otherwise we would be wiped out!!!

“Fan Mo! Keep at it, as long as you can keep it paralyzed and stop it from running around we will win this fight!” said Cai Tang hurriedly.

Mo Fan nodded and started casting the lightning spell again... Although it is only a second level spell, Mo Fan has no room for error in this life and death battle. The lightning whip attacks the beast again, causing parts of its body to deform... While the beast tried to suppress this paralyzing effects from the lightning, some parts of its body has started to swell while some of its bones has visibly reverted back to before its evolution.

“Good job Fan Mo! Keep at it!!!”

Everyone was excited for their own reasons, cheering on Mo Fan keeping this wolf down.

“The beast cannot be paralyzed indefinitely, once its bones and muscles adapted to the shocks, it may reenter its growth again!” reminded Cai Tang silently.

Even Mo Fan is clear that he couldn't do this indefinitely and its effects will fade off at one point, but he managed to gain some time at least Li Wen Jie managed to get the captain to safety, but his life is still in jeopardy.

.....

“Awooooo!!!”

Loudly howling, the wolf finally adapted to the paralyzing effects of lightning

whip, its whole body once again brimming with ferocious energy.

“Oh it’s evolving again!!”

Everyone’s face changed for the worse, their lives are now back in jeopardy. Seeing this scene happening before him, Mo Fan realize that he’s still lacking too much...

Their only available course of action is to withdraw, his lightning spell should have bought some time for the other citizens to flee, he has saved as many people as he could...

“Evil Beast! Die for your transgressions!!” echoed a solemn voice across the street.

While he didn’t find the person who said it, Mo Fan could feel huge fluctuations of magic power in the air as the mist wet his cheeks.

“wooooooosshhhh” (the sound of rushing waves of water)

Mo Fan raised his head only to find a big wave of water floating above them!!! A surging wave of water in the air!? Mo Fan couldn’t believe his eyes, but there are surging waves of water rushing over the roofs of old houses, crashing into the one-eyed magic wolf severely.

“<Storm Waves>!!”

Along with the sacred sounding magic spell, the tides wrecked the one-eyed magic wolf and instantly flooding the neighborhood.

Almost all the old trees were destroyed, some of the old houses’ walls were destroyed as the one-eyed wolf struggled within this violent wave of flood and soon it has been pushed until the end of the street.

“Middle grade water magic!!!” said Xiao Ke flushing with excitement!

Storm Waves!

This mid level water spell filled the streets with violent tides of rapid waters, as Xiao Ke feel extremely excited seeing her future goals! To be able to wield such powers is also one of her goals!!!

The violent wave of water continued to surge at one direction but did not

spread over to the other team members, otherwise like this one-eyed magic wolf they would be washed away and killed within!

Mo Fan watching this scene has his hearts surging with excitement! Mid-grade magic spell is really strong!!!

[\[Chapter 67\]](#) [\[Chapter 69\]](#)

[Chapter 69]

[\[Chapter 68\]](#) [\[Chapter 70\]](#)

“My apologies for being late, is Xu Da Huang alright?” asked a middle-aged man wearing dark blue shirt while standing proudly on the roof of an old house, on his feet the the elemental runes are still slowly fading away, looking rather mesmerizing.

This man must be Yang Zhuo He, the water mage that was to be the reinforcement! Although it was a close call, Yang Zhuo He looked worriedly across the few newly renovated buildings at the bustling commercial street where many are still shopping, unaware of the dangers nearby!

If the one-eyed wolf managed to evolve and went into that area, that commercial district will become some kind of hell on earth!! Zhuo He has worked so many years at the magic association and seen all kinds of magicians but this DH squad shocked him! Knowing that it's impossible to prevent this struggling one-eyed magic wolf from evolving, they still valiantly try to buy as much time as possible, quite heroic indeed!!!

“His chest was torn open but luckily it didn't damage his innards, thank goodness” said Li Wen Jie carrying captain, he did not understand... Why did captain still try to protect those people, isn't a magician's own life more valuable than those commoners!?

“I've notify a mage to come over and heal him, try to stop him from bleeding out. I'm going to kill off that beast!!”

As he finished, Yang Zhuo He disappear in a burst of speed, Mo Fan only saw this man suddenly leaving the spot after a blue elemental star emerge and went over to the one-eyed magic wolf at a high speed!

Mo Fan unknowingly fixed his gaze on him, trying to trace him and finally spotted him near the end of the street with all the debris around the one-eyed magic wolf! This is an intermediate level water spell indeed, it is much more powerful than any elementary magic spells, this wolf must have become a half

dead old dog!! Considering the violent waves that crash into it and thrown it around, some of its bones must have broke, in addition to losing its bearings.

Yang Zhuo He is clearly not going to let this highly dangerous flee or rampage anywhere near the city, and to finish it off he quickly use his wind magic on the knocked out wolf.

<Wind Blades>!!

At the sound of the spell, first come a burst of air before it's suddenly siphoned off into the spell, flowing crazily around the wolf. Mo Fan who have just arrived saw the middle-aged man holding an arm up as the beautiful wind elemental runes formed around him!

“Hu Hu Hu Hu Hu”

The wind started to coalesce around the wolf as the air around started rushing in, even Mo Fan could feel the wind accelerating around it rapidly and in an instant a cloudy tornado appeared, enveloping the one-eyed magic wolf. The furious wind pulled the wolf off its feet, throwing and tossing it within the tornado before throwing it off 20 meters in the air. The tornado then dissipated very quickly and the one-eyed magic wolf fell from the sky.

Bang!!!!

The concrete on the ground cracks as the wolf even sunk into it as it fall, its eye destroyed and its blood pooled out of its wounds. The beast no longer made any roar whether in pain or rage, its appearance miserable.

“Dead?”

“Dead...” said Yang Zhuo He with a smile.

“Can I look at it nearer?” asked Mo Fan

“You may... Oh if I wasn't wrong, those charred skin must be your lightning whips?”

“Yeah, I did it”

“Good job young man, you have done a great service. The Magic Association, the government and the Hunter's Union will give you a reward” said Yang Zhuo He as he patted Mo Fan on the shoulder.

Mo Fan looked at the barely recognized pile of carcass and took out his small pendant out of his collar secretly. The little pendant suddenly have a very strong reaction over the recently killed one-eyed magic wolf, emanating some sort of tune that nobody else could hear.

The wolf's soul slowly wafted out from its mouth, appearing like a frightened tiny firefly not knowing where to go before drifting into the small pendant as if it has found a place to be... The little pendant absorbed this wolf's soul before emanating with a different tune, a happy contented tune as if a happy child who have just had a good meal.

"This doesn't look like a residual soul..." muttered Mo Fan after seeing the soul that the small pendant absorbed. The souls that it absorbed from the previous hunts have been weak and very faint, glowing with muddy light as the small pendant reluctantly draw them in. But this time the small pendant took in he soul eagerly, humming with a very excited and happy tune. This might be a refined soul!??

Previously Cai Tang did mention that this one-eyed magic wolf might have stole a huge energy from the holy spring and then hid within the city to secretly evolve, this magic beast has nourished itself so well and so powerful that it almost completed its evolution to advance level!

This kind of magic beast has quite the high possibility to have refined soul after killed!

Because only soul magicians could collect this kind of thing, even this middle-grade water mage won't be able to take it without some tools to specially collect refined soul, let alone know or see any refined soul within the beast. After its death, magic beasts' soul essence will dissipate in less than three minutes since Yang Zhuo He didn't bother to collect them, he didn't really care about the carcass.

No mage would ever thought that this kid has this kind of special tool that could easily collect these souls, if valued financially... Mo Fan have just gained at least five million dollars for free!!! Even an almost advanced magic beast's body is still valuable but this refined soul is even worth many times more than the carcass!!!

[\[Chapter 68\]](#) [\[Chapter 70\]](#)

[Chapter 70]

[\[Chapter 69\]](#) [\[Chapter 71\]](#)

Before long, the mages from the army started cordoning and investigating the old neighborhood area. One of the healer mage came in time to heal Xu Da Huang's wounds, fortunately he's a magician with improved body if it was any ordinary human, that must blood loss would have killed them.

Seeing that slash from his chest to stomach, Mo Fan has become more alarmed to his lacking defensive spells, but also glad that he had that bone shield with him.

"Yang Zhuo He, I think we need to heightened the alert level, the magic beast in the city is going way above it's usual level" said Cai Tang to the water mage.

"We have consulted with hunter's union and the government, and have considered it... but we have recently sound a warning in the city, if we did it again in such a short interval, it may cause panic" said Yang Zhuo He.

"This is not the kind of magic beast that should appear anywhere near the city! It gives an ominous feeling" said Cai Tang.

"Rest assured, we've also increase the staff in public security department, as for some odd cases like this we'll have to trouble you to deal with them..."

"We'll find a fire mage for supplement your team while he go through rehab. That said, when did you guys get a new member? A lightning mage no less!" said Yang Zhuo He smiling at Mo Fan.

"We found him at recruitment hall"

"Recruitment hall!?" looking helplessly shocked, Yang Zhuo He couldn't believe that a lightning mage will actually went over to recruitment hall to find a job...

Everyone smiled while looking at Mo Fan, his performance so far has been short of surprising, just when everyone thought they hit a dead end, a second grade lightning spell played a big role in saving their life. Thankful for the fact that they manage to even find lightning mage to follow the team running around

the city, even large clans will turn green in jealous fits of rage, even hunter's union, magic association and the government will find them better work to do.

Yu Ang stood there looking at the young lightning mage and couldn't help but frown a little. Even with the Mu clan's backing, even if he's even more outstanding compared to others in his generation, this majesty of lightning element is still overshadowing him!!

"Cai Tang, you know you have to tie him up in our team nicely ah, he saved your life afterall, how are you going to repay him~" said Fei Shi in a nasty tone.

"Get out" yelled Cai Tang viciously with her face turning pink.

.....

This wild magic beast fiasco has finally ended. For one, Mo Fan returns back to the dormitory as soon as he can, jumping over the wall stealthily only to find a petite figure waiting by the door in jitters.

"Zhou Min?" muttered Mo Fan in surprise, not knowing why this girl squat here instead of going home to sleep.

"Mo Fan... you're alright... I thought you..." said Zhou Min her eyes red and watery.

Zhou Min is still a young girl, Mo Fan's early heroism in the training camp has particularly moved her, but her maiden pride know not how to express them and this time because of her grandmother, both of them almost lost their lives but Mo Fan once again saved both of them and now she did not know how to repay these kindness.

Mo Fan was a little embarrassed seeing Zhou Min crying this heart but comforted her and persuade her to return to her dorm.

"Thank you for saving my grandmother..."

Late at night, a boy and a girl return to their dorm and the girl went back crying... What a scandal! Who knows what's going into the students mind!!! At his return at the dorm, his other dorm mates begin to grill him for answers, asking weird uncomfortable questions... What the hell you people! I've just saved the city okay!

Later after everyone finally stopped bugging him and went to sleep, Mo Fan went to the school's roof. This place is his zen, his cultivation spot where probably nobody will bother him.

“The little pendant absorbed a refined soul but it doesn't seem to do anything!?”

as soon as he finished saying that, the little pendant woke up as it started shake gently before fluttering into a bright glow, the glowing like appears like strands of silk slowly wrapping up around the pendant like a cocoon.

A metamorphosis!? Seeing this sudden change, Mo Fan couldn't help but think of such word. As the small pendant fell under this light cocoon, its surface appears to be changing slowly where before it appears to be rusty old junk, the surface is now glowing with a dim jade like luster.

“Ooooooh that old man really gave me a treasure!!”

Clearly feeling the changes in the small pendant, its transformation process brought a steady stream of energy to Mo Fan. As if being soaked in hot springs, Mo Fan felt as if he's covered in something warm, comfortable, and soft... This special kind of physical and mental relaxation is very obvious when felt.

As the pendant completed its transformation, Mo Fan felt as if his whole body is also wrapped in a layer of something special, soft as silk. This silk thing doesn't appear to restrain him physically although it was tightly attached to his body. Though this sudden layer of thing made him feel a little odd, but due to his recent fatigue in the battle against the one-eyed magic wolf, this sudden comfort made him felt like he's a baby lying in a very comfortable crib, bringing his mid serenity and peace.

Mo Fan's heart is filled with joy now, although he never had any experience with spirit grade magic tools, but he could feel this nourishing energy even better than the previous level... Even his fatigue is rapidly disappearing, Mo Fan could feel his elemental stars being nourished, as if he's engaging in cultivation!

“What the!? It could even help me cultivate automatically!?” muttered Mo Fan with his spirits up!

[Chapter 71]

[\[Chapter 70\]](#) [\[Chapter 72\]](#)

Mo Fan could already cultivate longer than others, with his magic pendant assisting him, he could cultivate 12 hours every day. However, any person's time is limited even if have even better grade elemental magic tool! But Mo Fan could now cultivate 24 hours a day, 7 days a week all year round!?

In each mage's training, combat training is a major part of the routine. Just enhancing one's cultivation is not enough, one must also experience life-threatening combat, with the desire to overcome and defeat one's enemies in order to consolidate one's cultivation which also improve one's elemental star a little. Hence, Mo Fan didn't only invest his time in cultivating his elemental star, but also joined a DH squad to get some hands-on experience. Even if others have a better elemental magic tool to assist their cultivation to 10 hours, there's probably nobody that could cultivate as efficiently as Mo Fan.

Contrary to his expectations, this spirit grade magic tool not only allow him to cultivate all the time, it also directly improve his elemental star! Even if he did not deliberately cultivate, the elemental star will slowly grow... But once he entered into cultivation, the elemental star will grow even faster! Not only he gets a great amount of cultivation time, its efficiency also increase! This improvement is like riding a rocket to the moon!

"This is great! I can definitely reach that third level fire spell, maybe even lightning spell too! If I put even more efforts, maybe I can hope to reach that bottleneck to the next grade mage!!"

When one's elemental stars reach the third level, that means the elemental star system can transform!! Mo Fan has study as much information about a mage's grading level. Mages who have just formed their spiritual world would call them elemental star and when this star transformed into a nebula, with its stars within shining with brilliant light, that means the mage have reached middle-grade in that element!

A nebula is obviously much larger, more expansive than mere stars, if an

elemental star is merely a speck of shiny dust in the vast universe, then a whole nebula system contains many times more magic energy, even more stars within, and when the mage is capable of manipulating the entire range of the nebula into a specific pattern of star runes, that will allow the mage to use even stronger spells!

Mo Fan could never forget the sight of that water mage's spell, the runes on his feet held a very beautiful arrangements of stars, although it is of different element, the power it contains will still fascinates any elementary level mage! The power of storm waves that washes away that one-eyed wolf and Tornado blades, slicing and breaking the wolf.. that burst of power is incomparable to the weak looking elemental level spells! But if just wind and water spells are already very awesomely strong, if I mastered mid-grade thunder and fire spells, what is there to fear of this Mu clan anymore? I must cultivate harder, improve even faster!! My awesome life is just beginning!!!

.....

.....

The winter winds in the northern areas has always been terrible, wherever it cold winds blows it scatters the the red leaves off the trees. Whereas in the southern areas, there are no winter wind, regardless of how cold it gets there, the trees are evergreen all year round.

In this particularly common city of Bo, this change in weather marks the time when typhoon happens. As this typhoon weather looms on the inhabitants of this city, Mo Fan and his friends are stuck in the dorm, although the dorm is damp and cold, the place is looming in silence, most students studying and cultivating hard in their last sprint for the coming college entrance examination.

Everyone knows that even after they graduate as a elementary mage from high school, they will still need to work hard, to seek better opportunities, to cultivate and master even more difficult higher level magic spells. Therefore in order to truly succeed as a respectable mage, they needed the be admitted into university or college, where their chances of becoming an even greater mage is higher!

When a mage reaches middle-grade, his life will change for the better and all

the students are aspiring in this direction in their frantic efforts!

“Mo Fan gege, I awakened to healing magic, if Mo Fan gege is injured, I can use my magic to heal you” floated a text message, followed by a cute smiley face.

Mo Fan was slightly surprised at this sudden message... What the hell just happened!?

“Healing!? Why? How!? How did you awaken healing ah? We usually awaken to basic element, why would you awakened to elementary white magic?” asked Mo Fan as he hurriedly send the message.

“The vast majority of mages will awaken to the first elements, but there will always be some exceptions, I heard that some who are guided through a special awakening have a certain possibility of awakening to a particular magic elements” replied Ye Xin Xia.

“Special awakening?? So if I reach mid-grade mage for a second awakening, I can also get this special thingy to awaken to dark magic!??” thought Mo Fan happily.

“Yes, the requirements being that you can collect the material to do so”

“Xin Xia, I love you best! You just helped me solve a big problem” replied Mo Fan in good mood.

Having thought that this second awakening will be random, unable to determine what one will get, he hasn't thought that there's actually a way to actually guide that awakening process, that said when the opportunity comes, he will definitely try his best to get that dark magic awakening!!

As his opportunities and choices expand, Mo Fan yearns even more to see the scene when he finally reach that goal, making him practice with even more motivation and enthusiasm! His lightning and fire element progressing smoothly, at a speed even faster than he imagined, especially after many battles in the DH squad, this speed has thrown aside any of his classmates! But he can't really show this off yet, just wait until the moment for that entrance exam, he's going to wipe the floor!

[\[Chapter 70\]](#) [\[Chapter 72\]](#)

[Chapter 72]

[\[Chapter 71\]](#) [\[Chapter 73\]](#)

Without anytime to lose, Mo Fan's precious youth is solely dedicated to cultivating and hunting magical beasts within the city, never feeling tired of it. In a flash, the number of hunts he have participated in DH squad is more than 15, which is also considered part of experienced veterans within the Hunter's Union.

In the school, the grand moment of entrance exam is slowly approaching.

.....

"Your comfortable days are coming to an end Mo Fan" gloated Zhao Kun San to Mo fan.

Graduating from magic high school also means that Mo Fan will be doing this magic duel in the view of many of the city's leaders. That said, Mu Zhuo Yun is quite the crafty old fox, scheduling the magic duel before the entrance examination. Any surprises or setbacks in this magic duel will detrimentally affect his performance in the entrance examination to magic university!

"Boss Fan, I heard the neighbors saying this Mu Zhuo Yun is preparing for the little clan lord's 18th year old rite of passage, the most important thing for those Clan kids is their rites of passage...Big clans like this Mu Clan will surely want to set up a grand event for their kid." said Zhang Hou.

"I know that he's describing them as dinner guests, but even the four giants in Bo city and many other prominent people have been invited to this 'dinner' with a duel for a show" said Mo Fan.

"But this isn't very good for you!? This old bastard is obviously using you as a stepping stone for that Yu Ang. Your status now is the valedictorian of Tian Lan magic high school. If you lose this magic duel in the view of so many people, not only will it give their family so much prestige and honor, even that will mean that our Tian Lan magic high school and their 1500 students is no match for little clan lord! Even Principal Zhu won't be able to lift his head out of this!"

The school's principal and Mu Zhuo Yun has always been regarded as rivals to

each other in Bo city. The Principal's prestige is higher because his goal has always been the ordinary people, therefore many young, without background magicians have succeeded with the principal's support. Not only that but the principal has also found and supported many talent without any outstanding magic background.

On the other hand, Mu Zhuo Yun is a typical clan, where its interest is always in the family, children getting specialized training at home, with his ancient and deep rooted aristocracy background has also cemented his position in the city.

This time, the children of an ancient clan and an unknown mage will be having a magic duel. Mu Zhuo Yun believes that this will be very fun to watch as his son defeat and humiliate this rootless student of principal Zhu Xiao He to claim his superiority over him but also to give him a slap in the face of those in the education committee saying 'your teaching methods still needs some improvement ah!'

Deng Kai and principal Zhu is obviously siding with the students, therefore even when Mo Fan cursed Mu Zhuo Yun in the whole public, even if it doesn't lead to him duelling Yu Ang, they will also help Mo Fan put this matter aside. A first year student who manage to get 3 S assessments is simply their school's treasure! How can they let this stupid tyrant suppress his talent?

After knowing about Mo Fan's experience and conduct in the field trip where he killed an out of control summon, they treasured him even more! Mo Fan probably didn't know that these two people have been keeping an eye on him seriously, tracking his progress in detail... Their mission in life has always been to cultivate outstanding grassroot mage! Unfortunately, the school is a public establishment, therefore they can't show too much favoritism otherwise they would probably put all the elemental magic tool usage time onto Mo Fan!

.....

Just like this Yu Ang's rite of passage is turned into some sort of grand festival for everyone to get together, Principal Zhu and Deng Kai finally couldn't resist but to call him in to the principal's office. Mo Fan have seen Deng Kai came to his help back then, despite his status being an elder of the Hunter's Union, and his strength is probably even higher than that of the mid-grade water mage Yang

Zhuo He! However it's his first time meeting the elusive principal Zhu, although he's quite the famous hermit, he still made time for this coming event.

"Mo Fan we have some things to tell you" spoke Deng Kai to start the discussion.

Mo Fan stood there attentively, ready to listen to them.

"Actually from time to time, students from our magic high school and disciples from great clans will go on a duel... From all the students in the school, we will select the most outstanding, strongest student to go on a duel against the disciples from those clans... Initially we expected Xu Zhao Ting to be this person, after all he's a rare and strong lightning mage. Logically he will have higher chances in winning this magic duel, but in the annual assessment you came out wiping the floor with your scores, even directly and daringly provoke the Mu clan, especially making trouble with that Mu Zhuo Yun, you even deliberately made things go to this direction didn't you?" asked Deng Kai seriously.

"I know... I mean, I thank the two principals for your help" said Mo Fan.

"Honestly, we have helped you delay this thing for two years, and this year we have also considered how far you have progress in your cultivation... just this recklessness might have cost you dearly!!!" as Deng Kai shook his head helplessly.

Deng Kai has found some news about Yu Ang's cultivation suddenly surging in two years time, adding in the family's resources and cultivation methods, as brilliant as Mo Fan is as a student, he may not be his opponent... To be able to win against Yu Ang might need some miracle work...

"Student Mo Fan, we all know that heaven is sometimes unfair... some are born privileged while others are born with nothing, but this doesn't mean you should shot yourself in the foot in anger, even if you're dissatisfied with the situation against those privileged people. But you're not the only person trying to rise against this tide, but that also means that you're pushing yourself onto the edge of the abyss... when your strength is far less than those big clans, to provoke and fight them isn't a very good thing to do" said principal Zhu earnestly.

Having been a principal for many years, he had seen many students brimming

with arrogance and pride, some really manage to achieve brilliantly... while others disappeared without any news. Talent is important, effort is also important, but even more important is understanding the situation, instead of doing meaningless things that might have terrible repercussions afterwards... The schools may only offer protection for few measly years, but once they are thrust into the jaws of society... nobody could do anything about it.

“Thank you for your advise sir... I was really too reckless” nodded Mo Fan.

“We didn’t call you today to lecture you about it... but we really want you to win this magic duel, because the winner of this duel will get the only chance to cultivate in the magic spring!” exclaimed principal Zhu.

“Holy spring!!!”

[\[Chapter 71\]](#) [\[Chapter 73\]](#)

[Chapter 73]

[\[Chapter 72\]](#) [\[Chapter 74\]](#)

This isn't the first time Mo Fan heard of this holy spring, back then a one-eyed magic wolf stole some energy from the holy spring to evolve, so this holy spring must be a very valuable treasured materials that even a magic beast will try to sneak into human territory to steal it!

"We do have some special resource in Bo city that is usually given to students who manage to enter a magic university, but this holy spring is a very very limited resource, so each session we could only allow one person into it, and the chosen is selected not only from mage clans but also other students to compete for it" said principal Zhu.

Deng Kai couldn't help but smile and said "Principal Zhu, it's been so many years since we have an outstanding student that isn't any less than those disciples from the Clan, I feel that we should help him get contracted to one of the mage clans"

"It's quite logical... The clan's resources could be concentrated on the talented disciple, adding in the special resource and training that our school is unable to provide, they could probably work something out of this mess too" said Principal Zhu calmly although the whole matter seems to be rather bearish now.

"Mo Fan... You don't have to consider the outcome of this magic duel seriously, those disciples from mage clans will definitely have advantage over us but as long as you work hard and persevere on your path to magic you will definitely catch up. As for that revenge thing, you don't have to worry so much, once you get into magic university even their claws can't reach that far... Even if you end up staying in Bo city, we will still help you on your cultivation" said Deng Kai sincerely.

Mo Fan's heart was moved listening to the words of the two old educator... It is no wonder that principal Zhu and Deng Kai has such fame. Their sincere and heartfelt efforts to help ordinary magic students and protect them against the pressure of those clans is really rare and valuable for these ordinary magic

students.

“Well... the duel is in two days time, just stay positive and bring out your best performance! Although it's nigh impossible for you to defeat that Yu Ang, but this magic duel is still an opportunity for you to show your capabilities in the view of many people that has gathered for this event”

“Even if you did manage to get into magic university in the end, every mage's progress requires astronomical amount of resources, if you could get a patron or backer to fancy you and you're willing to accept the backing, it will be very beneficial for you. After entering the university the competition among mages will become even more intense than now. If you have nothing, it will be too difficult to compete against those students from major clans” said Principal Zhu.

The two educators no longer say any superficial words or lectures on Mo Fan, but try to show him opportunities and risk he may encounter on his path, hoping that he could understand that every mage's growth is not as simple as cultivating.

Mo Fan thanked them both before returning to his dorm to prepare himself...

.....

.....

Time flies as the Mu Clan's manor went in flurry of activities as they prepare for the coming magic duel and rite of passage event for the young master. As the last day of school comes, Mo Fan slowly walk himself out of school, unable to help but to reminisce the quickly passing three years! Soon I will walk out of that gate!! Three years ago I walked out of middle school, three years later I'm walking out of this magic high school!

Today, the school gate is packed with many cars, in them parents waiting to pick up their beloved children, bringing them home to let them prepare in the last ten days before the entrance examination.

But for Mo Fan there's another hurdle to overcome before that... Naturally he has been waiting a long time for this day!! He will never forget that attitude filled with contempt as Mu He happily kicked them out of the nearby estate, watching his humble father tried his damn best to support both his children.

He will also never forget that condescending lofty attitude as he treated him like a servant, expecting him to become the Mu Clan's dog... When he kicked the dog out, and then expecting the dog to come back by throwing a bone at it, did he thought of everyone ordinary is doomed to be ruled and dominated by him? Nobody is born a dog, unless he's willing to drop on four feets and lick its master's shoes!

Back then, I have no power, no strength, no prestige, nothing but a clown, a mouse skittering around for scraps. But today I'm going to show those bastards in the Mu Clan, that in years of bitter penance and bearing all sorts of pains to build up, those idiots will finally understand why a single spark could lit an entire forest on fire!

.....

"Mo Fan!!!" shouted a familar middle-aged man towards him.

"I heard you're going to leave on self-study after school, I can to pick you up ah!" smiled Mo Xing exposing his row of perfect white teeth, his face filled with a goofy kind of smile.

Three years ago, when he seems to have returned from the exam appearing to be defeated, and came to the school's gate waited on by his father Mo Xing, they also boarded this same old pickup truck. The only difference is Mo Xing appearing to become even more skinny and dark, nobody knows how hard he has worked for the past three years for his family, and Mo Fan has turned from nothing into the best mage with lightning and fire in the school! At least what he's capable of now, is worthy of Mo Xing's sacrifices!

"Father, you don't need to work so hard... Didn't you get the money I sent to you??" asked Mo Fan seeing his tanned father.

"Your money went to my account, but I heard from those mages at the base that there's this thing called elemental magic tool! and it's expensive too!! I'll see if we can save up to get you one! Otherwise how are you going to compete against those students in the city when you go to magic university!?" laughed Mo Xing.

Mo Fan was shocked speechless, not knowing what to say. Although magic has replaced science, Mo Xing remains the same, simple and ordinary, his father has

remain very straightforward in his attitude in life.

“It’s alright, the school provided one to me, don’t worry about it! Take the money and get a house to live with Xin Xia, even if we’re not buying at least rent a decent one” said Mo Fan.

This year there has been many incidents in the city and Mo Fan has been getting many commissions from hunting, earning up to about 230,000 dollars.

Although the amount is not enough to buy any magic tools, but this amount can definitely help ease the family’s financial needs. In fact, Mo Fan didn’t know how to tell Mo Xing that those elemental magic tools are incredibly expensive, even if they work for years, it will be quite difficult to buy even one... That thing might have took the family several lifetime’s efforts to get!

[\[Chapter 72\]](#) [\[Chapter 74\]](#)

[Chapter 74]

[\[Chapter 73\]](#) [\[Chapter 75\]](#)

“No need to do so, when you go to university, who’s going to live in the house ah! Xin Xia is living well with your aunt! Adult men like me doesn’t really need much, besides I gave some money every month to your aunt to help take care of Xin Xia too. That said... the cash card you gave me have too much money in it!! There’s like 100,000 dollars in there! Even my yearly wage is only 80,000 dollars, if we add in everything, we’re quite close to 200,000 dollars. We must surely be able to buy a magic tool! I’m sure this is very important for mage like you!” continued Mo Xing

“I already have a magic tool!”

“Oh right, I forgot. You get some from school, haha you really did stumped me... I heard those hunters in the base saying how important magic tools is so many times!”

“I’m going to have a magic duel with a disciple from the Mu Clan” said Mo Fan seriously.

“I know... I know, I asked some of the old boys in the Mu Clan about it over some drinks and they said you’re going to help on the clan’s rite of passage or sumthin... and you’re going to demonstrate your strength in front of many leaders in this Bo city, they kept saying that this is a good and rare opportunity for you.. But stop offending the clan leader yeah? Although there’s that unfortunate thing with the young lady back then, I don’t really care about it... you smelly kid, so young and you already want to get elope already!?” said Mo Xing.

Mo Xing really didn’t blame Mo Fan for what happened in that incident. As young as Mo Fan was back then, doing stupid things is pretty normal... there wasn’t really any problem with it, the only problem is that the child of that clan is just way too prominent.

If Mu Ning Xue is just an ordinary nice girl it will be quite alright, another

daughter isn't really a problem.. Aiyo this kid has no other skills but really good at seducing little girls huh!?

This magic duel seems to be something kind of big thing in the city...

.....

Just like how other more privileged children will also be anxious for this solemn rite of passage, even if it's extravagant and expensive it must still reflect the supreme glory of the clan... Mo Xing believes that this event is definitely a rare good opportunity for Mo Fan... As long as he didn't get too depressed over this fiasco, whether Mo Fan win or lose as long as he can persevere through this, his opportunities in this Bo city will be bountiful! Whoever participated in this grand event will still go famous as the pair of genius of the magic duel!

"Father, I can win" said Mo Fan sincerely.

"Don't expect too much, don't fret over it too much, no matter what results you get I will be proud of it" said Mo Xing patting Mo Fan's shoulder.

Seeing Mo Xing's attitude his heart wonders if his father really thought that he was going to let those bastards have their way!?

.....

The Mu Clan sent out this invitations many days before, casting the Mu Clan estate into a flurry of preparations that there are no workers in the estate that isn't busy, even if an extra leaf of grass must be pruned at the flower garden.

Mu Zhuo Yun put in alot of effort and resources in this rite of passage event and has made it known to the masses in Bo city. This old fox really has made plenty of preparation for this coming event, even planning a grand banquet in the guise to celebrate his son's victory in advance.

Just to enjoy the dinner, have some drink... appearing uninterested to watch this duel of young mages, thinking that he will be able to humiliate this little garbage mouse eh? But Mo Fan really didn't believe that this old bastard will actually escalate this thing to be so high-profile. I'm afraid this is as what the principal and Deng Kai said about this thing turning into some political moves making it a duel between the children of the Clans against ordinary commoners.

After all, Mo Fan is also quite famous and worthy of the name genius now, as the valedictorian of Tian Lan magic high school, even if he did not make a scene out of it, there's also a great possibility that this magic duel against a different clan's disciple will happen instead. Oh well... Might as well settle this old scores!!

"Hahaha you old bastard, since he's offering his face to get slapped in public again... why not let me rip your face off in public again eh?" muttered MO Fan as he look at the decorated Mu Clan's estate with his head held high, sneering.

.....

On the manor, Mu Zhuo Yun somehow sneezed hard... Sitting in the tea room, he looked at Mu Ning Xue who had return for the summer vacation.

"This rite of passage was initially prepared for you ah Ning Xue... but this father didn't think that you would actually gain something better that we have imagined, this little Bo city is too small of a stage for you, and this Yu Ang... I will personally make him into your right hand man when you struggle against those other children from the major clans!"

However this brilliant daughter of his is also troublesome at the same time!

"Why do you have to pull him into this? Even if you need justifications to get Yu Ang into the holy spring, you could also get a different person for this" said Mu Ning Xue unable to resist not questioning his decision.

The him Mu Ning Xue means of course refers to Mo Fan.

"That little bastard humiliated me in the face of so many people, How could I forgive him !? Wasn't he very arrogant? Didn't he believe that he's very smart? I'm giving him a great opportunity, what's wrong with it? I've arranged everything, you will observe on the side" Mu Zhuo Yun's countenance change when it suddenly touch this matter.

Still trying to protect that runt!? Mu Zhuo Yun couldn't understand why of all the oustanding children in the clan, she did not bother to say anything to them or about them, why did she has to care about this piss poor boy!?

"You will tell Yu Ang to do things in moderation" reminded Mu Ning Xue to his father since he will not compromise on this, but let him know her bottom line instead.

“Rest assured, I have a sense of restrain, I just want to teach this uppity kid a lesson that stepping on my dignity is hardly worth anything to him, but tomorrow he will understand how it feels to be defeated mercilessly like a lost dog in the full view of many influential people!” said Mu Zhuo Yun gleefully.

You little shit trying to fuck around with this Mu Zhuo Yun in the Bo city!? You’re still way to young... I will make it so you can’t even lift your heads in this Bo city!!!

[\[Chapter 73\]](#) [\[Chapter 75\]](#)

[Chapter 75]

[\[Chapter 74\]](#) [\[Chapter 76\]](#)

The moonlit night creates a charming gentle calming atmosphere around the southern side of Bo city, where the river flows through the hill to outside the city. To each their own, tomorrow is a very important day for many. Children from the poor families doesn't have this customary rites of passage, but was apparently used as a supporting role for many of the rich kid's rites of passage.

In others eyes, this kid must undoubtedly be the poor kid used to as Yu Ang's stepping stone, making look even more standing among his peers. But is is the truth?

Lifting a glass of cold beer, Mo Fan casually poured the ice cold beer down his throat. The banquet being held in the city hall, built several hundred meters in front of the trade center, it stood proudly on its own like a solitary two-edged sword, lighting up the city center.

Mo Fan felt the wind blowing as he sat on the terrace, liking this scenery of the whole Bo City he could see from above, the trade center, that Mu Clan's estate, he could even see the river snaking round the city and even Tian Lan magic high school on the mountain.

As he enjoy the view in melancholic mood, a steady gentle footsteps came along from the corridor behind. A breath of cold air came from behind him and without looking back, he already know who that was.

"I asked Xin Xia on your whereabouts, she said you're here" came a nice and clear girl's voice, if only it didn't sound so cold and rigid it would definitely sound as wonderful as back then.

"Why are you looking for me this late at night? I don't think I can manage to lift you and runaway this time" said Mo Fan as he casually took the piece of paper used to wrap the peanuts and wipe the chair before motioning her to sit on the seat in front of him.

Mu Ning Xue stood at the side reminiscing while watching this familiar thing he

had always done before, before turning to look at him. When they were still young, he would take her to some strange places to play, while he sat on the floor or the ground all over the place, although she wasn't afraid of dirtying her clothes, somehow somehow he will find some sort of way to clean the seat, including using his jacket... although his jacket is sometimes dirty.

"Do not go to the duel tomorrow... This Yu Ang will be very ruthless, he has already accepted my father's instructions... My father will crush anything going against him or any resistance to his wishes at all... He is very vindictive" said Mu Ning Xue standing there instead of doing over to the seat.

"Your father adopted a really good dog, just tell him who to bite and it will go over to bite in this Bo city eh?" said Mo Fan sarcastically without an ounce of goodwill towards Yu Ang.

"He's very strange... I do not like him" said Mu Ning Xue.

"That's alright... I will help you teach him a lesson tomorrow" laughed Mo Fan.

"Why are you doing this? I'm hope you're not going to this duel tomorrow" said Mu Ning Xue with a frown.

"Young lady, are you a middle-grade mage yet?"

"Do not go to this duel tomorrow, get out of this mess and go into a magic university right away, while you're in the university for four years I will slowly control the clan... by the time you come back to Bo city nobody will dare do anything to you!"

"Are you going to keep me as a gigolo!? But I still want to go..." said Mo Fan pretending to be surprised.

"You....." Mu Ning Xue had her chest heaving in anger hearing this... I've been very tactfully trying to help him, but he still dare to joke around!? He himself know that by offending his father, this Bo city is simply no longer a place for him to live! Mu Ning Xue finds herself unable to get her wishes across and turned to leave.

.....

"Boss Fan, I heard the little princess went to find you!" asked Zhang Hou over a

text.

“Yeppie”

“How’s it?”

“Looks like she still cares about me, and I also understand a little more about that little violent tyrant Yu Ang”

“Speak human language please”

“Well... she told me to run or I will die hahahaha”

“Boss Fan, I recommend that you run too! That Yu Ang is a freak, he’s really odd”

.....

The day for the duel has finally come, early in the morning Mo Fan’s sister who lived at aunt’s place could already hear sounds of celebration in the Mu Clan’s manor not far away. A limousine then went along the curvy mountain road into the Mu Clan’s estate, if even Yu Ang’s opponent couldn’t match the glory of the Mu Clan, this whole duel would be a disgrace. Just as he entered the gates, Mo Fan saw a few familiar figures.

“Li Wen Jie, Fei Shi! You two are finally here...Come in, today our best chefs are making the food inside, they are sure to suit your taste!” said Cai Tang as she stood in the doorway greeting her squad mates.

“hahahaha, Bless you! We finally have a chance to enjoy what those wealthy families have to offer” said Fei Shi as he patted his growling stomach.

“Oh dear, unfortunately Fan Mo couldn’t come... otherwise if he know of your luxurious life, he will definitely turn around and chase you instead! fufufu” laughed Li Wen Jie.

Cai Tang stared fiercely at him, while feeling a little disappointed that Fan Mo couldn’t come... Eh!? Is that Fan Mo!? Cai Tang’s eyes turned to see a familiar figure, but looking closely, she could only feel disgust and rage. How is that Fan Mo... that’s obviously that little bastard Mo Fan!!! I don’t really know what this bastard ate to be this audacious, even daring to duel Yu Ang... Is he looking forward to be a cripple!??

“Hmmp, you’re here early?” said Cai Tang with a fierce expression, looking at him sauntering in proudly.

“Yeah, where’s breakfast?” said Mo Fan like a ruffian.

Cai Tang felt her anger exploding, did this little shit think the Mu Clan’s manor is a free buffet!?

“You will now apologize to me, I will let Yu Ang deal with you leniently” harrumphed Cai Tang coldly.

” I will keep that matter about the pants in my hearts, as for the thing you did to me, you have to take responsibility yeah? but it’s not a big deal ok?” replied Mo Fan.

“Go to hell!!” Mo Fan ended up harassing Cai Tang sexually before walking to the manor with a laugh. Anyhow, he’s one of the important figure in today’s even, there should be a place for him... Since there are many delicious thing, why should he pass on it?

“Who’s this arrogant kid?”

“Which clan’s disciple is he? How dare he took his liberties with sister Cai Tang?”

“What clan ah! That’s the former driver’s son, he even dare to publicly criticize the patriarch, Yu Ang’s magic duel opponent today is him” said Cai Tang filled with contempt.

“Young kids could be this arrogant nowadays!?”

“Not all, look at Fan Mo in our team, a lightning mage, very powerful but not the least arrogant or rash... Cai Tong ah, I really beg you to win over Fan Mo okay... lest another woman stole him away....” reminded Fei Shi.

“Shut up! I invited him over for this, but he isn’t coming.. who cares what he does!” argued Cai Tang with a red cheek.

[Chapter 76]

[\[Chapter 75\]](#) [\[Chapter 77\]](#)

On his way to the Mu Clan manor, Mo Fan couldn't help but heard what Fei Shi and Lu Wen Jie told Cai Tong, and secretly wondered what kind of expression will be on her face when she knew that Fan Mo and Mo Fan is the same person.

Meh, forget about it... Might as well focus on today's magic duel. The banquet hall sure is filled with many delicious droll inducing food rousing Mo Fan's appetite even if he's not that hungry, and found a man surrounded by several young woman.

"Atta boy, you really dare to come to this duel!" said the stubble faced man to Mo Fan.

"Drillmaster, you're here to stuff yourself ah?" replied Mo Fan, not expecting the drillmaster Zhan Kong to be here.

"Hey Hey, what are you talking about?" said Zhan Kong as he went out of the crowd of young woman over to Mo Fan's side and raised an eyebrow at Mo Fan before asking "How are you here? I thought I told you to come to me after you graduate, with military support you should be able to get into a good magic university, you know those even universities students need plenty of money for mage training, You troublemaker needs the government to protect you while you go... otherwise kids like you is sure to step on some second-generation rich kid's toe!"

This wasn't the first time Zhan Kong tried to solicit him into his unit, he has been making every possible effort to not let that bone shield he gave to Mo Fan ran away that easily.

"Oh, guarding the borders all day long is pretty boring, I think I still prefer going around big cities" refused Mo Fan flatly.

"What good are cities, filled with reinforced concrete, the smogs of cars, the stench of corruptions.. How can it compare with our beautiful border, dotted with flowers, if you're hungry you could also go out and hunt a few magic beast

to cook, isn't that more comfortable?" smiled Zhan Kong.

"I do not want to join the army" replied Mo Fan sternly.

"Alright alright, you sure have some guts in you... After this event thing, I'll definitely help pick up pieces of you. Since you're so damn stubborn go get beaten by that Yu Ang for all I care..."

Since Zhan Kong couldn't solicit him even now, offering him protection, Zhan Kong felt that Mo Fan practically destroying himself! Mo Fan was about to leave before he went on and press him on the shoulder firmly.

"Drillmaster, What are you trying to do? I will not join your unit so you want to take me in pieces now!?" asked Mo Fan with a puzzled face.

At this moment, that casual wretched and handsome uncle countenance went away, showing a serious face and with a low voice said "That doesn't matter, just keep this in mind"

"What are you doing?" asked Mo Fan a little puzzled.

"Watch out during your duel with Yu Ang"

"Watch out for what?"

"Just watch out"

"I don't understand?" Mo Fan was about to asked more about it before a group of middle-aged men and women of considerable status came over. Apparently some of them are Zhan Kong's old acquaintances, looking at both of them with smiles. Mo Fan felt rather odd after that short conversation, not understanding what this Zhan Kong is trying to tell him.

.....

Before long the other important figures like Principal Zhu, Deng Kai, Yang Zhuo He entered the banquet hall, several of which even Mu Zhuo Yun personally went over to welcome.

Principal Zhu represents Bo city's magic high school.

Deng Kai is representing the Hunter's Union.

While Yang Zhuo He is representing the Magic Association, his status is nearly

equal with the previous two.

Zhan Kong would be representing the military faction, his strength being the strongest of the military units, he's this city's guardian god of war!

Mu Zhuo Yun is needless to say, representing the Clans.

Mo Fan feels rather unexpected at this whole event, having all these big shots coming to witness this duel to settle personal grudges. However, Mo Fan already know from the two old educators about the repercussions that this duel represents, counting in his status as the valedictorian of Tian Lan magic high school, it will easily attract the attention of these major forces but once drowned in the tides of society, perhaps these people will soon forget him.

The other instructors from the training camp is also present, according to the gossips Mo Fan get from his father while chatting with those veterans at the base, the three instructors Luo Yun Bo, Pan Li Jun, Bai Yang have become very strong, and is very close to become a middle-grade mage. Reaching middle-grade mage in Bo city is already quite the remarkable achievement, anyone will be a target of these major powers to attract over! Plainly said, if Mo Fan middle-grade mage, even this Mu Zhuo Yun won't have the guts to trouble him, lest the whole city drown him in their spit.

.....

"This Mu Zhuo Yun is really generous ah! Inviting so many people over, I think most of the famous and influential in this Bo city is here giving face to this old Zhuo Yun" whispered someone.

"That can't be it? This Mu Ning Xue from this clan is definitely not staying in this small place, This Mu Zhuo Yun is showing off their might ah! Who doesn't know what this old fox will do if you don't show up today! He's going to put you in his blacklist and suppress you ah!" said another person with a lowered voice.

"How could it be so exaggerated!?" said another person.

"How can it not be!? You look at that Mu Ning Xue, look at how you she is and the level she is now, nobody will know the amount of power that this Mu clan will have in the future in this city!"

"Ah... Other than our boss Zhan Kong who else have the real power to rival this

clan ah? Whoever's going against this Mu Zhuo Yun is walking to his own death! I seriously don't know what that little fool called Mo Fan is thinking, is his brain damaged? We don't have the kind of power to ruffle his feathers and escape unharmed in this city!!!"

"That said, I heard this Mu Ning Xue and Mu Zhuo Yun's relationship isn't that good, even she advised against suppressing this kid, this Mu Zhuo Yun probably won't go too far?"

"Maybe... I heard this Mo Fan guy is a valedictorian of Tian Lan magic high school, even boss Zhan Kong trained him a little, the principal Zhu and Deng Kai will definitely keep this student safe, even if he did offend this Mu Zhuo Yun and the two did nothing, Zhan Kong boss will probably not be afraid to get Mo Fan under his wing! There isn't anyone boss Zhan Kong is afraid of! Who would touch his soldiers, he will immediately fight that Clan!"

The group of people and Fei Shi was busy discussing about this magic duel and the politics surrounding it and not long after that Xiao ke couldn't help but puzzled and asked Fei Shi "Fei Shi, why is everyone talking about this Mo Fan and Yu Ang things ah?"

"Oh, I think it's because this Mo Fan is to a certain extent representing the magic school faction, while he and the clan's disciple duel, the winner will get a very valuable opportunity to cultivate in the holy spring!" explained Fei Shi.

"Ooooh that's why? I heard it's been many years since any magic high school students manage to get into holy spring"

"That's pretty normal... Occasionally, there will be one or two odd strong mage coming out of magic high school, but clan disciples are mostly elites, even this number of elites isn't more than the number of high school elite students... That Mo Fan kid will probably turned into someone else's stepping stone today"

"Eh? This is kind of disappointing... Even out of 1500 students, the best and most outstanding student is still not as good as a disciple from a big Clan" sighed Xiao ke.

"Ai... One can't choose a life he was born into"

[Chapter 77]

[\[Chapter 76\]](#) [\[Chapter 78\]](#)

.....

Mo Fan walked around the hall, checking out the other guests in the party and find many affluent people. Although it is not necessary to make this into a big thing for a personal duel, this thing have turned into a political dispute in the city! This duel isn't so bad to make a name for himself!

"Zhou Min, Zhang Hou, He Yu, Zhang Ying, Xu Zhao Ting, Wang Pang... how are you guys here!?" asked Mo Fan when he suddenly found a group of youngsters.

"The school invited some of us, Mu Bai came over and picked us up afterwards. It's the biggest duel between the school and the clan disciple! How can we miss this!" said Xu Zhao Ting with a sour mood. Xu Zhao Ting is a lightning mage and this duel was originally slated for him, but halfway through Mo Fan took over this instead.

However that past experience during the field trip is that show how much stronger Mo Fan is compared to him, despite his grievances about this, Mo Fan did save his life and he also hoped that Mo Fan could bring his most outstanding performance in this duel to uphold the honor of the students from magic high school.

"Boss Fan, I just uncle Mo Xing in the invite list, this should be that Mu He's doings" said Zhang Hou.

"This is a good thing hahahaha"

"Mo Fan you can do it!" said Zhou Min with a smile.

Mo Fan nodded and couldn't help but to think that this whole duel will be blown out of proportion like today. But this is great, even he'll only get to experience this much attention in his lifetime this is also a novel experience for him!

.....

“Ladies and gentlemen, thank you for coming and we are pleased to have you over to celebrate my son’s rite of passage. Time always flies very fast, certainly for some of us there are many things that we have yet to achieve even with the help of magic, but who is to say that those younger than us, more outstanding than when we’re younger. Perhaps some of you think that this rite of passage is merely an excuse to settle some small grievances. But I have always believe that rivalry will serve to excel progress. This Mu Zhuo Yun can only do this, hoping that we can make even more excellent elite mages and in their hands in the future, may Bo city becomes more prosperous... For this cause, don’t you think I should not hold a grand banquet for us to witness this together?” said Mu Zhuo Yun holding up his glass of red wine to gesture for a toast.

“For great future of Bo city, a toast!” said Yang Zhuo He as he become the first to do it.

“Those of us are definitely qualified to talk about the future of our city, but for the patriarch to have such an ideal for our future prosperity! I will toast this glass for you!” Most of the guests stood up, offering this toast to the host’s speech. Mo Fan however, found that teacher Tang Yue was watching this speech with a cold response, rolling her eyes as she drink and wonders if she had a different stance to this speech.

After the grand speech, the banquet hall is filled with an air of excitement, after the grand feast comes today’s main event! The magic duel!! Many people did not come to listen to this Mu Zhuo Yun’s long winded speeches but to know who will get to go into the holy spring. Although there are many mages in Bo city at the peak of elementary stage, there were only few ways for one to be able to advance into greater stage in the city. The requirements to advance vary from one to another, but as mysterious as the elemental stars itself, this coveted holy spring will bring any mages in the peak of elementary stage infinitely closer to the next!

Unfortunately, this coveted treasure was decided to be used for the younger generation mage and it could only sustain one person! Therefore every year a duel of the utmost competitiveness will be held to decide who will get to enter the holy spring. Mo Fan did not know that there is such treasure in the city, otherwise he wouldn’t recklessly insult this old fox, drawing the attention of all

the city's affluent and their children to himself, filled with desire to get this opportunity to cultivate in the holy spring!

Although this magic duel turned into something more, how will Mo Fan obediently obey the old fox's arrangement and let him reap the benefits!? This duel, if he didn't give his all, he wouldn't know how much potential and regrets he will have!

Ushering in the guests into the dueling grounds, the oval shaped duel field is even larger than the school's training grounds, approaching the size of a football stadium. The seats on the side of the field is more than enough to accommodate all the guests today. Mo Fan stood in the middle of the duel field alone as he await Yu Ang, which the old fox is sure to make him do a grand entrance.

This whole setup doesn't feel good, the field feels as if he's been thrust into a bull ring, where the bull is first put into the middle of the crowd so that everyone can see the bull's weight, shape, size, its strong body and sharp horns before the protagonist, the handsome matador make a grand entrance into the ring, exciting the audience.

.....

"Look that's my son, right right right that's my son!" said Mo Xing being an absolute optimist, feeling pleased with his son.

"Yeah, old Mo you've hit the jackpot ah!" said an old gardener staff.

"Well, hopefully nothing serious happened, I heard this odd Yu Ang were especially ruthless since he was young" said another estate staff.

"Ah the youngsters are merely having a competition, how can they be ruthless to each other?" said Mo Xing.

In Mo Xing's mind this seems to only be an ordinary duel, he also felt that people as wealthy as Mu Zhuo Yun probably have no such grievances against a child anyway, but everyone else knows that this Mu Zhuo Yun really hates Mo Fan!

"Bet! let's bet! I bet this Mo Fan won't last a second!"

"I bet against you! No matter how he is, he's a valedictorian of Tian Lan magic

highschool! How could he lose in a second!”

“Whatever, I’ll bet on Yu Ang! I heard alot about his strength!”

As the crowd continued their discussions, Yu Ang appeared, dressed in a special set of clothing that looks like leather and high-grade silk that shines brightly as the light turned on, adding in the ornaments he wore on his body, making him looks like a prince. In comparison Mo Fan who wore casual clothes and sandals brought out a great contrast between them.

Yu Ang with his high-grade clothes made his whole atmosphere seem to improve several times over, combining it with his tall figure and somewhat feminine face, it captured the hearts of some girls in the crowd. The symbol of the Mu Clan embroidered on his clothes, with shining appearance, that confident smile of his wanted to show everyone that he’s the protagonist today!

[\[Chapter 76\]](#) [\[Chapter 78\]](#)

[Chapter 78]

[\[Chapter 77\]](#) [\[Chapter 79\]](#)

“Hey, this kid is going without anything!? Are you really sure this kid could win against the disciple from Mu Clan? Did you lend Mo Fan some magic equipments for this?” asked Deng Kai almost leaping from his seat.

Principal Zhu shook his head at this question...

The reason mages that graduate from school loses to those from the clan is not solely on cultivation progress but also the amount of magic tools they have access to. Just for this duel, nobody knows how many magic tools and equipment is being lavished on Yu Ang.

Mo Fan?

Aside of that bone shield he gets from the field trip, it doesn't look like he has anything else! How the heck is he going to duel on even odds! Thinking about this even principal Zhu and many others who bet on Mo Fan had a fright.

“Deng Kai, since you're witnessing this... might as well be a referee to this duel?” said Mu Zhuo Yun with a happy smile, looking forward to a show of cat abusing a little mouse.

Deng Kai has nothing he could say but to silently pray for Mo Fan.

“The two of you are at the forefront of mages of your generation! I only hope that this duel will serve to motivate you to cultivate diligently! Long story short, reach beyond what's now!” said Deng Kai with a sonorous voice. (If this is a comedy novel, i'd put to infinity and beyond lololol)

He stepped back from the two youngsters but did not leave the dueling field so that at this range, he could immediately do something if the worst happen.

“You may shake hands now, I will start the duel when you're both ready”

Mo Fan and Yu Ang looked at each other, before getting closer to shake hands...

Yu Ang's hands were condensed in ice and at the moment when their hands came in contact, Mo Fan could feel a blast of cold air invading his body through his hand. Mo Fan reacted quickly and coated his hand and arm with flames, protecting his muscles, blood vessels and bones from damage while nonchalantly giving Yu Ang the middle finger with his left hand.

"You really do not understand the kind of rat you are... but no matter, maybe if I freeze your brain, you might be cured of your stupidity" said Yu Ang with a sneer as he return back to his position.

"Two moves" replied Mo Fan.

Mo Fan unconsciously close his eyes on the way back, before opening his eyes again as he set himself up on his position. From the moment he went into this Mu clan's Manor he could remember many pairs of eyes who looked at him with ridicule and laugh, and many of those who spoke of his courage while raising disdainful smile as if saying "overconfident fool".

In this world, there are always some who want to appear smart and look at everything you did as if it's outrageous with a gloating smile, while they themselves are just another mediocre person trapped in his own cage, happily living in their own little well, believing that if even they couldn't jumped out it's futile for others to even try! Therefore they found others in the city who thought and feel the same as them and in their short-sightedness and self-righteousness to laugh and ridicule those who tried to leap out of the well!

These kind of mediocre people who likes to gloat at others, there's no point going down to their level... The only way is to give them a kick in the face, showing how small-minded they are and how much more superior you are to them! So today... I will make them all shut their trap!

"Begin!" announced Deng Kai.

The next second, Mo Fan's pupil were shining with a fiery red hue, and from within the fiery atmosphere the seven fire elemental stars could be seen to quickly converge onto the magic runes and quickly activating itself for spellcast! (Yes, I used to call them pathways before my friend reminded me that there are something similar to it and sound less mouthful like RUNE, so future translations will all turn into runes, I will go back to fix all the pathways to runes)

A ball of flames rose on Mo Fan's hand, it's hot fiery flames pulsing with heat as if it couldn't wait to burn everything around it!

<Flames>!

Mo Fan's spellcast is incredibly fast that it surprised many including Deng Kai who could feel the heat on the field. Such skillful and natural spellcast surprised many who are watching the duel.

"Well... there's still the second move but this first spell isn't very useful ah!"

"This is strange, hasn't this guy mastered <Corrosive Flames> already? Why is he using elementary spell <Flames> instead? Corrosive Flames is also stronger! If he had the opportunity to use a stronger spell, why not use it and go all out!?" said instructor Luo Yun Bo in doubt. (Yes, I'm also making revisions to the spells... burning bones sounds stupid lol and fire wave is one word too many for a basic fire spell so flames... yeah!!)

Many now know that when he first went to the field trip, he already mastered corrosive flames, now that he's in such an important duel why is he doing such strange move? What is he trying to do?

The other side however, appear to be rather relaxed as if waiting for Mo Fan to complete his spell as if saying: like your magic can do anything at all?

<Frost Wave> casted Yu Ang who no longer waited and skillfully cast his spell, shrouding himself with a cold white atmosphere.

Completing his spell, the whole duel field's temperature dropped from one of hot summer into a cold winter, along with flakes of ice freely flying around in the air. The cold frost made its move towards Mo Fan in torrents of frozen vines, as long as Mo Fan stand in the encirclement for more than three seconds, his legs will be frozen into popsicles!

Frost Wave is a very appropriate spell to use in this duel, since at the elementary level none other than wind and earth elements have movement type spells.

Although Frost Wave's area of attack is quite limited to the area of scattered frost on the ground, the target must quickly move out of the area within three seconds or be frozen, though it sounds easy on theory, not many could be quick

enough to get themselves out of the frozen area.

Yu Ang's <Frost Wave> covers quite a large area surrounding Mo Fan, even if Mo Fan could run at full speed, it's still not possible for him to get out of it and in three seconds Mo Fan is going to be frozen into a living target practice!

Seeing that Yu Ang's <Frost Wave> is about to turn Mo Fan into a popsicle in three seconds, the audience burst into laughter! Although Frost Wave isn't very fast but dealing with magicians and beast using it is quite straightforward! They just need to spread the frost and cover as much grounds as possible!

"Damn it, is this kid brain damaged? Why is he still standing there!?!?"

"This duel is going to end the moment his legs got frozen..."

Mo Fan did not make a run for it although it's common sense to move out of the frost wave area when fighting against ice mages.

"Want to turn me into a human popsicle?" muttered Mo Fan with a smile, still not sending over that little ball of flames on his hand, of course he himself understand that this ball of flame isn't likely knock Yu Ang off the duel, but this little elementary fire has other wonderful features!

[\[Chapter 77\]](#) [\[Chapter 79\]](#)

[Chapter 79]

[\[Chapter 78\]](#) [\[Chapter 80\]](#)

The ball of flames on his hand slowly and gently fall down to the ground, the instant it reaches the ground, the flames turned Mo Fan's immediate surrounding into red fiery carpet. As the fire continue to rage in heat around him, the flame does nothing to Mo Fan at all, but his legs that was previously covered in frost has started thawing!

Yu Ang looked at Mo Fan who smiled at him provocatively, as the flames turn all the nearby frost into vapor, erasing all his worries of being frozen into ice.

"Using flames and spreading it around himself to remove frost wave and thaw his frozen legs at the same time, very smart move" said teacher Tang Yue with a smile.

Although the many of the students learn to use magic spells like flames and its applications in various situations, at the time when they completed their spells they would subconsciously throw that fiery ball of flames on their opponents.

However burning effects of flames has many other wonderful uses for example, sustaining a constant release of flames spell over an area will cause the area around to spontaneously combust allowing the caster to form barriers or walls of flame and just like how Mo Fan set aflame his immediate surrounding, coupled with his own resistance to his own fire it's equivalent to having a layer of flames as protection, even if he couldn't remove frost wave from around, he could at least prevent himself from being frozen on the ground.

"Using a level 1 spell to ruin a level 2 spell, quite efficient" commented principal Zhu. Although their skills are still lacking, to be able to use their spells flexibly requires more than just theoretical knowledge. This first round of duel, it's very obvious that Mo Fan have the advantage.

"My turn!" Mo Fan stand within the protection of his flames on the ground while starting to form another runes to cast another spell.

The runes formed promptly, and another ball of scarlet flame appear on his

hand and with it comes an obvious change in temperature around it, everyone could see this ball of flame even hotter!

<Corrosive Flames>!

A ball of flame with an even higher temperature, the bright scarlet ball made a trail of red tail as it accurately made its way towards Yu Ang.

“That’s a second level fire spell, if it hits Yu Ang even a little he’s going to be turned to ashes!”

For the few who have an idea of what’s going among the guests, they were still slightly surprised when they saw Mo Fan using a second level fire spell so easily.

“Yu Ang’s frost wave was destroyed, he won’t be able to fight back if this continues” said Cai Tang with concern.

“Do not worry” disagree Mu Zhuo Yun with his usual smile, as if everything is within his hands.

The corrosive flames is closing in on Yu Ang, but in that instant Yu Ang moved even faster than the flames and moved 4-5 meters away... The whole move is so quick and dazzling, before anyone have any reaction, Yu Ang have suddenly move to another position without anyone realizing it!

Mo Fan frowned as he saw his corrosive flames hit over the ground instead but he had clearly see Yu Ang’s boots shining with a dark yellow light and then his stature disappear blurring out into thin air moving to a parallel direction 4-5 meters away.

Bloody hell, he’s loaded in magic equipment! Magic boots, imbued with earth-based magic <Ground Wave>! This advantage of using movement based spells without any requirement makes Mo Fan feel a little uncomfortable...

Fortunately, this magic equipment still requires recharging its magic power to use continuously otherwise, even he will run out of magic power before even getting a hit in!

“If you think your little useless fire can do anything, you’re too naive! This farce that’s been going on for two years will end... I will spare your life, so that you can kowtow and apologize to the patriarch!!” said Yu Ang with a smile.

Yu Ang raised his hand, and almost instantly as if a storm swept away everything in the field, snow started raining heavily, and everything else on the field started getting frozen into ice! As the snow falls heavily, the temperature plunged rapidly even that field of flames couldn't sustain itself as the torrents of cold air seems to freeze everything!

"<Freezing Field>!"

Yu Ang looked like an ice demon, his face cold and arrogant amidst the heavy snow. The entire duel field was covered in merciless snow as if a winter disaster strike, giving no quarters to anything that is in its range.

For some people watching on the side of the field also felt the sudden drop in the temperature and unconsciously started shivering and chattering their teeth.

"Holy smokes! The last time I saw him, he's has barely started on <Frost Wave> but unexpectedly he's already on the third level elemental spell now! This freezing field just kill off those flames! This Mo Fan has nowhere to run, he'll just have to accept his fate of turning into popsicle in a few seconds!" said Fei Shi.

Fei Shi clearly remember the time when they had to deal with that deviant one-eyed magic wolf, and Yu Ang's cultivation is more or less about the same level as Cai Tang, but now even before Cai Tang hit the third level, this kid is already surpassing her! What kind of cultivation speed is this freak on!!!

"It's over, game is going to end, that flames was already snuffed out yeah? Once the snow settle down we'll see a block of human shaped ice" exclaimed Li Wen Jie.

Principal Zhu, Deng Kai and others from school was also on the edge of their seats previously, before giving a sight at this sight.

18 years old! This Yu Ang is just having his rites of passage! Even many other older mages would only get up to second level elementary spells, but this 18 year old has already went over the level many ice mages wouldn't be able to achieve in their lifetime! This fact leaves many speechless!!!

"This thing is over..."

"Mo Fan still have his defensive magic tool to use yet?" retorted Luo Yun Bo.

Zhan Kong shook his head and said “That thing wouldn’t help at all at this situation...”

While bone shield is a very good defensive magic tool, this Freezing Field attacks indiscriminately from all direction, even if one have an omni directional defense, everything will still be frozen over! Mo Fan’s tools have no role at all in this duel!

[\[Chapter 78\]](#) [\[Chapter 80\]](#)

[Chapter 80]

[\[Chapter 79\]](#) [\[Chapter 81\]](#)

“Have Yu Ang stop this, if Mo Fan got his face frozen and stop breathing, it might be life threatening...” said principal Zhu expecting this outcome to Deng Kai.

“Don’t worry, a fire element mage will not die so easily in mere snow” said Mu Zhuo Yun feeling pleased looking around the guests filled with stunned look. Hahaha none of you would have thought that Yu Ang who just turned 18 years old recently would already reach the third level!

Generally, if a student from Tian Lan magic high school could already reach second level elementary spell, they would already be considered an elite student, if that student also scored well on his practical assessment, it is possible for them to get admitted into a good university!

However the third level spell is a different thing altogether! Nobody knows how many years it will take for that person to be able to reach it! A son like his, mastering a third level elementary spell at 18 years old is already beyond the disciples and children from other clans in the city, let alone mere 1500 magic high school students. This Mo Fan is really overconfident, not that he delivered himself into his hands, how could this Mu Zhuo Yun easily let him off? I let you curse me in public, but now you can’t even lift your head could you? Ha Ha Ha I might as well teach this little bastard another lesson!!

“Oh, the Mu Clan’s talent is admirable!”

“Boss Zhuo Yun, your son is indeed surprising! An 18 year old using a Freezing Field, you’ve hid him well enough from the general public ah! Fortunately I didn’t let my clan’s children duel against your so... otherwise they’ll all ended up like that poor student” said an old woman with a smile.

“Well... with his third level elementary ice spell he is definitely the best of the current young generation in Bo city” Watching this Freezing Field indeed is a strong shock to, as they judge that there’s no possibility for the poor student to

do anything, several guests has begin to congratulate Mu Zhuo Yun, flattering him.

Mu Zhuo Yun obviously is enjoying all this, engaging in such a high-profile rites of passage event, who doesn't want to let others look at the younger generations' glory and greatness that comes out of the Mu Clan?

"Deng Kai, it's almost over" said principal Zhu filled with concerns for Mo Fan.

"Deng Kai, why haven't you stop!? He doesn't have magic tool to resist this? If his blood also freeze over it will be too dangerous!!!"

At the duelling field, Deng kai actually wanted to stop the duel and announce the winner since this is so one-sided but among the heavy torrent of snow, there's actually flickers of hot flame shining from within the freezing field so he gave up the idea.

"Old Zhu, Mo Fan is probably more than we thought he is" said Deng Kai firmly watching where Mo Fan is. Principal Zhu feel doubtful and was about to speak before vibrant streaks of flames amidst the torrents of heavy snow attracted his attention. Even right now he could sustain that fire!? But even <Corrosive Flames> will lose much of its power in this freezing field, but even if it doesn't lose its power significantly principal Zhu doesn't believe that Yu Ang doesn't have any defense equipment to deal with it! Even if Mo Fan did use Corrosive Flames, Yu Ang's defensive equipment will easily resist it anyway... This futile struggle...

Wait... Something's not right! This ball of flaes...

Principal Zhu's eyes suddenly widened up, as he concentrate and use his powerful spiritual sense to look into the torrents of magic rampaging in the field, he could sense an extremely violent breath of fire amidst the vast freezing field!!

That is not corrosive flames at all!! This tiny looking ball of flames has unmatched heat and penetrating power, streaking across the cold icy field with arrogance! Soon this little ball of fire reaches Yu Ang's immediate surrounding and with a disdainful smile, Yu Ang initiated his defensive magic equipment from within his spiritual world.

"Ice Shield!"

In an instant, a large curved ice shield emerge before him from particles of fine ice, sufficiently protecting him in its entirety. The majority of the guests watched this with ridicule while some sigh, wondering why the Mu Clan did such a tasteless duel, having such a dirt poor duel opponent for this rite of passage.

“<Fiery Explosion>!!”

From within the cold, vast and relentless freezing field, Mo Fan’s high pitched voice suddenly spread throughout the dueling field. From the vast expanse of white ground a sudden spark of crimson suddenly materialize, and a second afterwards the small looking crimson candle then burst out in a loud roar of flames.

!!!!

There weren’t any signs before a burst of flames suddenly materialize as torrents of flame waves emerge from the center of the explosion, violently setting the surrounding in hot dancing flames. The dazzling and hot scarlet flames brought a loud blast of air as it exploded, passing through all the guests who were seated on the side. Everyone stare, their eyes fell onto the center of the explosion...

Oh My God! How the hell is this Corrosive Flames!? This is a freaking Fiery Explosion! It’s a bloody third level fire spell!! Although they have yet to recover from the shock of watching Yu Ang with his ice spell, the following shock that comes when Mo Fan created that explosion had made their hearts unable to calm down!!

The CBH captain Xu Da Huang had his eyes almost popping out! This Fiery Explosion spell could be considered as his trump card move, and by the virtue of this third level spell he could be considered outstanding even among his other hunter peers. The questing is that he spent nearly three decades to make this breakthrough painstakingly, and yet this young recently graduated high school mage actually mastered the spell! This is too abominable, too difficult to accept a fact!

Although principal Zhu and Deng Kai were the first to notice this third level spell even until now they still couldn’t calm down from the excitement! For so many years there haven’t been any student who could use third level elementary

fire spell... They couldn't even remember how many years has it been since such event!!

Previously they had lamented that there weren't any high school students that could compete against these wealthy Clan's children and disciples but Mo Fan surely give them a big surprise now!!!

This guy is also another freak right? With such limited resource from school, how is it possible for him to cultivate to such realm!! Even the mage from Magic Association Yang Zhuo He was stupefied, glancing around the still stunned crown, he quickly announced "We will look after this kid!"

While the mage from Zhou clan looked unhappy and said "You have no resources that could cultivate fire element mage! He'll be better in our clan!"

"Shut up! This kid is part of our military unit, stop trying to solicit him!" said Luo Yun Bo quickly.

Yu Ang is a children of the tyrant that is Mu clan, therefore he naturally will get the best resource of the Bo City, therefore it's not very strange to actually see him reaching his current level, but a high school student reaching the equivalent level will shock everyone in the city!

[\[Chapter 79\]](#) [\[Chapter 81\]](#)

[Chapter 81]

[\[Chapter 80\]](#) [\[Chapter 82\]](#)

“Tea... Teacher... Tang Yue? You did not give Mo Fan any special treatment right?? How could Mo Fan reach this level!?” asked Xu Zhao Ting helplessly.

This time, even the lighting element mage Xu Zhao Ting had his pride completely destroyed. Six months ago, thinking that since he has already mastered the second level elementary lightning spell, he’s definitely closer to Mo Fan’s level, but who knows that Mo Fan’s cultivation is literally like a rocket ride. How the hell did he reach third level on his own, even Xu Zhao Ting wouldn’t believe it is possible unless he gets special help from teacher Tang Yue.

“I didn’t do anything, he did it all on his own” as Tang Yue shook her head.

Tang Yue is the only person that knows Mo Fan did have an elemental magic tool of his own, so she did guess that Mo Fan’s cultivation will be quite high level but she never thought that he actually mastered third level fire spell already!!!

His self proclaimed rival Mu Bai’s face turned from blue to black, he did not realize when but the moment Mo Fan casted Fiery Explosion, it was akin to kicking him in the face, laughing at every minute of his effort as if it’s pathetic!

“Boss... Boss Zhuo Yun...” stuttered Mu He with a stiff expression.

Mu Zhuo Yun’s chest heaved up and down dramatically, although his face is filled with anger, he was even more amazed!

“I really underestimated him!!!” as Mu Zhuo Yun finally spit out his frustration and couldn’t help but to look at the sitting Mo Xing. This old stupid driver’s son actually sent his to a magic high school and he turned out to be a genius!?? A third level fire element spell! Look at how much resources I used on Yu Ang and he only reached third level ice magic!!

.....

Most guest could only stare at this amazing sight, their face totally amazed. On the duel field, the crazy raining snow has finally faded away and the guests could

finally see the proudly standing Mo Fan.

His opponent who have been blasted over to a corner, had his ice shield slowly fade away but Yu Ang who originally stood behind the shield had been blasted over few hundred meters away from the explosion! His princely appearance like his new shiny white clothes has been stained beyond recognition! Having been embarrassed and thrown off the ground, how could he have the mind to continue acting like a protagonist! The snow finally stopped, the ground warm again and Mo Fan on a leisurely pace started walking towards Yu Ang.

Damn this, who in the world would have thought that he mastered a third level fire spell! Whatever... now that you've had your fun, I will kill you!!!

"Interestingahaha this is really interesting!" suddenly an extremely awkward slightly charred Yu Ang stood up surprising Mo Fan who had questions whether this freak still has his sanity.

Although he had ice shield to resist most of the heat from Fiery Explosion, the shockwaves aftermath couldn't be blocked and it should be more than enough to send this idiot into coma...

"What!? Even Fiery Explosion couldn't put this kid down!?"

"Is is made of iron!?"

Mu Zhuo Yun laughed with relief while cursing in his heart... Luckily he prepared some magic armor for Yu Ang, this little bastard really hid his powers very well.

While Mo Fan almost won the duel, nobody would have thought this old fox would be so crafty and careful! At this stage Fiery Explosion is literally unstoppable!!

"Oh, even after a magic shield, you even geared him up with magic armor? Such extravagance!" said the old man from Zhou clan.

Principal Zhu and Deng Kai was also stunned speechless. Although magic shield and magic armor are both magic equipment, the value of magic armor far surpass shields where a magic shield could only protect its user in a limited fashion, and some spells couldn't be warded off using magic shield, magic armor could resist almost all offensive magic including mental attacks! Wearing it on

one's body will even protect the wearer's body all around!!

"I forgot to tell you, on his 18th birthday I deliberately gift him this icy silkworm armor to prepare him for this duel" said Mu Zhuo Yun slowly and loud enough for all guests to hear.

"What the fucking hell, what kind of magic duel is this? This stupid over gearing for a magic duel is too outrageous!" said the old man from Zhou clan impatiently as Xu Zhao Ting, Wang Pang and others from school listened indignantly. Without any magic tools on him, this Yu Ang would have been tossed all over like a ragdoll from Fiery Explosion!

"Heritage is also a part of strength" said Mu Zhuo Yun indifferently.

Although Mu Zhuo Yun wouldn't bother with such nonsense, this is the result of Mu Clan's resources! How is this poor little student deluding himself by trying to fight against the Mu Clan!?

"Unfortunately ah... this Mo Fan student is really brilliant, but in the end he still lost to the wealth of magic tools..." sighed Yang Zhuo He.

Many of the guests also pity Mo Fan... While what he showed today is more than enough to tower over all his peers, even shaming the children and disciples of clans, but a duel is a duel, the loser still loses and as Mu Zhuo Yun said, the person's background and heritage is still part of one's strength, therefore many of those present also understand.

"You have quite the good father" said Mo Fan as he looked at the icy silkworm armor underneath the pieces of torn expensive clothes, his heart kindled in anger. He's using magic boots and magic shield, even wearing a magic armor... that old fox is really covering all his bases!

Yu Ang continued laughing coupled with an extremely disgusting smile...

"You are really great... I thought you're just another clown on a comedy show! You actually deliberately hid your real skill to use this opportunity to become an overnight success! Unfortunately for you... you almost did it ahahahaa" laughed Yu Ang not even caring if Mo Fan made another Fiery Explosion.

Standing on the side, Deng Kai lamented in sadness helplessly and he finally couldn't help but to speak out his mind to Mo Fan " Mo Fan... give it up, this icy

silkworm armor is designed to restrain fire element spells... even your Fiery Explosion wouldn't be able to hurt Yu Ang"

"Deng Kai is right, the next freezing field will turn you into a frozen popsicle... It's quite troublesome to thaw people out of it.. How about you come over and kowtow to the patriarch, I suppose I can be lenient to you for being such an interesting opponent" said Yu Ang full of disdain as he stood overlooking Mo Fan.

Yu Ang's gaze is filled with arrogance and ridicule isn't it?

That Mu Zhuo Yun's crafty smile is extremely infuriating isn't it?

Heritage is also strength?

Mo Fan wanted to laugh at this but he didn't...

The thoughts of the guests around the field also followed and acquiesced to Mu Zhuo Yun's words, looking at him with a little sympathy.

[\[Chapter 80\]](#) [\[Chapter 82\]](#)

[Chapter 82]

[\[Chapter 81\]](#) [\[Chapter 83\]](#)

“Mu Zhuo Yun, the pair of this young generation’s best in Bo city have display an incredible performance. How about letting this end in a draw? Even if you’re the tyrant of the city the young will not look down on you for doing it” spoke principal Zhu.

In fact, every guest present in the arena knows about the purpose is to settle grievances between Mo Fan and Mu Zhuo Yun and if Mo Fan lose, he will have to kowtow and apologize to Mu Zhuo Yun until he’s satisfied. However Mo Fan’s performance so far has really stir people up! Just by the virtue of his cultivation to third level fire element is already worthy of admiration! At the same time, Mu Ning Xue’s gaze also fell on her father’s face, hoping that he will call off this duel.

This duel, if it wasn’t for the amount of magic equipment lavished on Yu Ang, it’s basically impossible for Mo Fan to lose... Mu Ning Xue really thought that even if this duel is won by the Mu Clan there is no glory at all.

“Let this end? How would I let it go!?” retorted Mu Zhuo Yun.

Since this little bastard dare to provoke and curse him infront of many he must bear the consequences! Otherwise how would he uphold his dignity in Bo city afterward!? Winning this thing is a must!

“Mo Xing, did you know that if your son lose he’ll have to kowtow to people” said the old gardener.

“What? Kowtow!?” said Mo Xing bewildered... Mo Xing wouldn’t have thought that his son actually made some great waves in the city.

“Yeah! Didn’t you know that he had a bet with the patriarch to duel Yu Ang and if Yu Ang lost, Mu Zhuo Yun will personally apologize to you about that thing from back then, but if your son lose he will have to kowtow and apologize to Mu Zhuo Yun until he’s satisfied! Even our kids at home know about it, when he call him old bastard infront of everyone at school! But he’s an adult so he can’t do anything but to swallow his anger back then, I feel that he’s not going to let your

son off today!” said the old gardener.

Mo Xing have no idea about this bet and is feeling lost and confused! Mo Xing is totally stunned after listening to the brief details!! He clearly know how proud and stubborn his son can be, but how could he let him kowtow in front of his classmates, teachers, neighbors, Mu Ning Xue and even a whole lot of others in the public!?

Once the child hit such a setback and humiliation, even a slap to death is better... if he really went and give this kowtow he will never be able to lift his head up forever!

“Patriarch Mu... Patriarch Mu” yelled Mo Xing

“Oh Mo Xing ah?” said Mu Zhuo Yun as he squinted his eyes, recalling the details of this old driver.

“That thing is already many years ago, please do not embarrass a child, there are many people here today, many among them are his classmates, teachers, friends...” pleaded Mo Xing hastily.

“No wa, don’t even start with that thing, I did not provoke him to this duel, even if you didn’t plead for it, looking into your work history I had already give your family enough grace, but this time nothing anyone say will change my mind!” said Mu Zhuo Yun with a firm attitude.

Mo Xing also started panicking, previously he did not know anything about this kowtow and apology thing, but doing it right now at the prime of their life, in the presence of so many people will be a terrible hit to their self-esteem!

“That... I’ll do it on his behalf, let me kowtow and apologize on his behalf until you’re satisfied” said Mo Xing with a look filled with panic and then kneel down in front of so many people, his already wrinkled pair of eyes looking up to Mu Zhuo Yun.

All of sudden, many eyes fell on Mo Xing’s body, he himself feel the tremendous shame kneeling in front of many for a short moment. However, thinking of it... If it was Mo Fan who has been cultivating very hard beyond many of his peers were to do it, this feeling of shame and humiliation will be magnified countless times over!

He has already won the recognition of many major powers in Bo city and even almost defeated the trained children from Mu Clan, he must have train and study very hard for the past years... he's a very clever boy, he wouldn't be so reckless to provoke me and make this bet without feeling certain that he actually have a chance at winning this!

In the coming years, he will become even much stronger than his son Yu Ang, become even better mage! But this kowtow today will put a shadow on him for a lifetime! This useless driver kowtowing means nothing if it couldn't put that stain on Mo Fan's history in his lifetime!!!

Watching Mu Zhuo Yun in pleading eyes, Mo Xing continued to kowtow hoping that the clan patriarch will relent and bring the issue down in futility. Mo Fan who saw this over from the duel field sudden felt heartache as if it was wrenched. Those bastards high above is always looking down loftily... A humble person should be vilified and degraded because he led a humble life!? Where is there equality in this shitty society?

If the world is equal then why would he and Mu Ning Xue be separated by force?

If the world is equal then how could his house be taken away, his whole family kicked out without shelter from wind and rain while the Mu Clan celebrates it from their estate?

If the world is equal then how is this fucking duel fair in anyway? Who wouldn't feel that this mountain of magic equipment made out of money feel insurmountable!?

Since the past times, segregation and discrimination has already been clearly marked, whose class and place is in this community... But the most frightening thing is when someone is of the same caliber and ability but is unaware of this divide enters into the society... and then like a lightning bolt hitting you by surprise, it will kick you down where you supposedly belong!

A man kneeling and a man sitting? There's not much difference from standing... there's nothing significant between them all!!!

"Dad, you get up" said Mo Fan looking at where Mo Xing and Mu Zhuo Yun is, Mo Xing turned his head around but did not have the courage to get up, hoping

too much that Mu Zhuo Yun will not relent and make Mo Fan kowtow instead...

Mu Zhuo Yun remained seated as Mo Fan looked back at his father who tried to make this enormous sacrifice to protect his honor, but it's rather obvious that his efforts are futile...

"Dad, it's too early to receive his apologies... The duel is not over yet" said Mo Fan as he looked at Mo Xing, his eyes filled with cold anger!

"Kowtow??" Mo Xing finally understand what his son was trying to say...

Mu Zhuo Yun does not understand what nonsense this little bastard is trying to say... I? Kowtow?? Where have you the strength to make this Mu Zhuo Yun apologize to you!!

[\[Chapter 81\]](#) [\[Chapter 83\]](#)

[Chapter 83]

[\[Chapter 82\]](#) [\[Chapter 84\]](#)

“Mo Fan, you’re too stupid to save your life, now that your father is begging for you, you should just kneel down to me... I think this is much better than you kowtowing to my father’s satisfaction later on!” said Yu Ang without the slightest sympathy as he laugh.

“Well... I should collect interest for now but my dad is a simple and honest man, so I feel that we’ll be able to collect more than just interest later” said Mo Fan staring at the laughing Yu Ang.

“Still not repenting even after having one foot in the coffin... I’ll first put you in a coffin of ice and then I’ll let you enjoy a life in this Bo city grovelling on the ground!” said Yu Ang filled with disdain. Quickly creating his ice runes, Yu Ang didn’t even worry about being interrupted by Mo Fan while wearing this icy silkworm armor, even if he manage to could possible do it, the premise is still if Mo Fan could cast even faster than him!

On the other side, Mo Fan’s eyes were extremely cold and sinister... If this father and son pair came in fair and square, he would just end this duel in a draw... but this pair of bastards filled with hot air has thoroughly angered Mo Fan!! Although he didn’t really care to win this stupid duel, but seeing his father bleeding from his forehead from kowtowing so hard has rouse his ire!

How could this Mo Fan be such a foolish boy!? I will let all present today know what it means for a single spark to start a forest fire!!!

“Heritage is also strength?” said Mo Fan unable to help himself with wanton smile and laughter. The next second his laughter stop to a screeching halt, replaced by incredible arrogance!

“Then my gifts from heaven is also part of my strength!” Did you people think that I would come to lose? Now taste the power of my lightning magic!! His black eyes as dark as the vast universe suddenly shined impressively with brilliant purple hue!

Lightning Element!

It represents rage, might and destruction! This ridiculous discrimination and system in the way will all be destroyed!! Each person's elemental stars will have a certain connection to its user's mind, having been stimulated by Mo Fan's rage the elemental star has gushed out in all its glory and strength even without much control from Mo Fan!!

This factor isn't influence by humility nor is it by danger! Although different lightning element has always requires different control method depending on the mage, Mo Fan's impatient mood has thoroughly matched it today! The streaks of purple elemental stars appear to have ignited by the anger in his heart in this moment, eager to offer all their strength!

As the runes filled with weaved from the mysterious force between heaven and earth formed naturally streaks of purple materialize...

“ZiZiZiZiZi~~~~~”

Arcs of overbearing purple lightning appear around Mo Fan, streaking around manically without harming Mo Fan, waiting for Mo Fan's order... Mo Fan looked up as if his eyes are shooting lightning and then cast a lightning spell!

<Lightning Wrath>!

Mo Fan gripped his hand fiercely, as the lighting forming on his palm started to twist crazily before bombarding Yu Ang's immediate position haphazardly! As multiple lightning strikes around Yu Ang, Mo Fan quickly combined them with each other before fiercely striking the unsuspecting Yu Ang.

Yu Ang who was still concentrating on casting another Freezing Field was wrapped in the dazzling lightning the next second, the shock to his mind is more than words can describe!

Lightning Wrath's every hit will cause the body some sharp pain but even more terrible is those lightning will enter and course into the body, causing great shocking effect even if there's icy-silkworm armor, it could not completely resist this pervasive penetrating lightning attack!

Yu Ang's body is as if uncontrollable, twitching violently as he stood there, his previously arrogant and indifferent demeanor could only be replaced with a

puzzled and shocked countenance!!

Why!?

How could this happen???

Lightning!?!... That is lightning spell, but how could a mere fire mage cast a lightning spell?? The icy silkworm armor is useless before the might of <Lightning Wrath> and finally Yu Ang uttered a miserable sound, before sluggishly fell down to the ground!

This time, it is no longer possible for Yu Ang to get back up... This third level lightning spell is even more tyrannical compared to third level fire spell! Even if icy silkworm armor could resist fire element spells but it's definitely impossible for it to defend against the terrible penetrating attack of lightning element magic!!

The after effects of lightning spell is still making Mo Fan felt his ringing ears, but it doesn't matter for the entirety of the guests have fell into silence right at this moment!! Everyone saw Mo Fan casting a lightning spell in that short moment but in an instant that spell has already been released to strike and defeat Yu Ang!!!

But what they saw baffled them even more!

Lightning magic?? How is he using lightning magic?!? An elementary fire mage could actually cast lightning magic?!?!

Along with the thunderous explosion, Yu Ang has already been lying on the ground and even now many people hasn't care the least if that guy is dead or alive, but is crazily focused on the miracle, can't be explained with common sense and knowledge!

How can one not be crazy!? Any mage could only have one element at elementary level, and it's only possible to get a second element after being promoted to intermediate grade mage! How is a recently graduated high school mage already mastered two elements!?

Fire & Lightning element!!!

"He.... How could he be an intermediate mage!? This is impossible! Absolutely

impossible!! Even the world's fastest cultivator lavished with all the resources could not reach intermediate grade in three years!!" yelled Mu Zhuo Yun as he jumped out of his chair, unable to believe what his eyes are seeing.

Similarly principal Zhu, Deng Kai, Yang Zhuo He, Zhan Kong and other intermediate mages could not believe the scene they are seeing...

Third level lightning spell! That spell is clearly <Lightning Wrath>!!!

But how could a fire element student use lightning spell!! Is there a special equipment used to cast it??

No... that gorgeous purple particles and runes is proof enough that the elements come from Mo Fan, it is absolutely impossible for him to cast it with the aid of equipment!

The guests' only lightning mage Xu Zhao Ting felt even more stupefied... What the hell? He has always been eager to catch up and reach his realm... For all this three years why hasn't Mo Fan show this!? What are you... a fire mage? lightning mage?

Xu Zhao Ting felt his pride collapsed... even he only having a single lightning element couldn't reach the level of fire element that Mo Fan already has... add in lightning element!?!? I... I have totally lost!!!

[\[Chapter 82\]](#) [\[Chapter 84\]](#)

[Chapter 84]

[\[Chapter 83\]](#) [\[Chapter 85\]](#)

Mo Fan's classmates were crazily rubbing their eyes, checking if what they saw earlier is a hallucination, but now it seems that they might have to return to school and write ten thousand pages of calm down! Hallucinating is definitely not a very good sign before the entrance exam!!

The scene was filled with silence for a long time!

"Who... Who can tell me what's going on!?" said the old mage from Zhou clan, standing up from his chair, his eyes meticulously scanning at the place where the Lightning Wrath hit.

Who would come out and explain this? Isn't this sufficient evidence?

"He's an intermediate mage! It must be so! He must have underwent a second awakening!"

"No!" At this moment of chaos, principal Zhu refuted naturally. The rest of the guests stare at him in hopes of explanation, believing that he has an explanation for this incredible phenomenon.

"He is still at elementary stage" answered principal Zhu confidently.

"How did he also have lightning element then..."

Principal Zhu took a deep breath, seeing the teachers from Bo city excitedly discussing, too excited that their cheeks were trembling, unable to calm themselves.

"He awakened two element...Mo Fan's first awakening is a dual element..."

Principal Zhu finally said the most shocking fact out of his judgment and observations... Yes, It could only be a dual element awakening!

In any student's cultivation, it is impossible to reach this stage in three years, therefore the only explanation is dual element awakening! He didn't only awaken fire element but lightning element too!

Not even in the history of Tian Lan magic high school, even in the world the existence of such a mage is very very very rare!!!

“Awakened to dual elemental... Oh my god, did this thing really exist in the world??”

“I... I don't know what to say...”

“... Xue Mu Sheng... Mo Fan is your student isn't it? Didn't you preside over his awakening ceremony?” asked Chen Wei Liang to Xue Mu Sheng next to him.

“I clearly remember him only being fire element...” Xue Mu Sheng tried very hard to remember, but he couldn't really remember the circumstances during that time.

This shock has made everyone forget that this is actually a rite of passage, magic duel... But the presence of dual elemental mage has been too sensational many have already forgotten the impression of Yu Ang being the protagonist of this event, because today there is nothing more dazzling and earthshaking than Mo Fan being dual element mage!

“This kid... is part of our military unit! Who dares solicit him today!!!” roared Zhan Kong as he jumped out of his chair. Zhan Kong is already quite fearless against anyone in Bo city, but today he will go all out against anyone who dares to fight him for this dual element mage Mo Fan!!!

Bloody hell, how could I have imagined this kind of thing to happen when I was transferred to this southern city! How could I expect that there will be a young mage with two elements awakened in this small, out of place city! I'm already quite optimistic about this kid when I thought he only had a single fire element and trying to pull him into the military. Who could have guessed that this kid hid his terrible talent so deep, covering his tracks so well.. If I knew it back then... even if I had to go bankrupt I would get him to sign a contract!!!

That old mage from Zhou clan wanted to stand up and claim Mo Fan for the clan but Zhan Kong's ultimatum had stunned him and many others! What the hell, how could he do this! Even our Zhou clan is interested in him! This old mage now regretted not soliciting this kid harder earlier, now this dual element young mage with no background is very desirable for any forces in the city, even more after he beat the son of Mu Clan's patriarch!!

“Boss Zhan Kong... Although your words have much weight upon this Bo city, even you can’t just claim and take this kid away as you wish! I have to report this to the leaders of our Magic Association... That said, let alone one peerless genius, there are no other organizations better than us in cultivating and helping genius grow!” said Yang Zhuo he jumping out.

Although military may have to give face to small or big clans, how are on the same level as the Magic Association? This world has no forces who could match the giant that is this organization!

“Ha? This student is under the sponsorship of our school... There is no need for anyone to worry about him” said principal Zhu adding in more oil into the fire. Even before Mo Fan has officially graduate from school these two buggers are already trying to snatch him away from the school! Although this old Zhu has forge many good karma, it doesn’t mean that I will easily giveaway my student!!

Mu Zhuo Yun stood there blankly while watching Mo Fan stunning the guests, and made the major forces in and out of the city fight over him... Although his Mu Clan has a very rare genius with special ice element magic talent, his appeal is still better... Although Mu Ning Xue is definitely more superior compared to her peers, she will still require treasured materials and other supports but this innate cultivation talent and his dual elemental magic is like the moon overlooking the world, an absolute difference in grade and talent!!! What can Mu Zhuo Yun even said in this case!!!

“Get up! Get up! I simply want to give your son a little lesson, how could I do such thing!” said Mu Zhuo Yun as he rushed to help Mo Xing up.

Mu Zhuo Yun’s attitude has turned 180 degrees!

Mo Xing stood up, and couldn’t believe what he saw around... Maybe a layman may not understand what it meant for a first awakened dual element mage but as longs the person knows any general knowledge about magic, just to see their expression on the guest’s faces is sufficient to know how much more outstanding his son is compared to theirs!

No... It might not be enough to even describe it as outstanding, his son is probably enough to stir the entire city!! This is great... This is really great!! To finally see his son live up to his expectations and even went beyond it! It’s really

worth to sell off all his possessions and get him into Tian Lan magic high school... If he had been even a little hesitant back then, he may have killed off a future great mage! Oh my good, look at those great affluent men fighting over you! This Mo Xing actually had such a great son!!!

Mo Xing cried in his realization, his tears dripping down as he stood up... A busy life with humble income, adding in his distressing work environment all this while... Usually bending his backs for those wealthy people in their sports cars is no difference with bending the knees... He finally realize why his son told him to stand up, it's because from that moment on they will definitely not bow or kneel to anyone ever again!!!

[\[Chapter 83\]](#) [\[Chapter 85\]](#)

[Chapter 85]

[\[Chapter 84\]](#) [\[Chapter 86\]](#)

“Boss... Yu Ang is still lying on the field” reminded Mu He silently.

Mu Zhuo Yun’s face suddenly darkened.

Damn it! I almost forgot today is his son, Yu Ang’s rite of passage... This turned out to be this damn kid’s stage’s to shine instead! Even more hateful is the result of this duel... If Yu Ang lost, he will have to apologize to this pair of father and son in front of every other small tyrants of the city!!! The thought of this suffocates him, even his blood pressure have gone up so high!

.....

On the duel field, Mo Fan looked lazily on Yu Ang who’s lying like a dead dog on the bombarded ground.

Screw your heritage ah! You want to show off your heritage right? So I’m going to show that even with your heritage I can still beat you senseless like a dog!!

Mo Fan then turned around and walk towards the gallery of guests.

The results of this duel is obvious! Mo Fan won it!

Although the audience was amazed by the carefree face Mo Fan had, Mu Zhuo Yun on the other hand had a blackened sour face... And sure enough, the old fox even spit out a mouthful of blood.

“That old debt you owed to my family, we can figure out how to pay it now” said Mo Fan casually.

He has been waiting for this day for so many years! Today in front of many of his peers... I will let you taste some feeling of humility!

Mu Zhuo Yun’s face is violently twitching at the humiliation he’s about to undergo! He did think highly of Mo Fan’s skills and even especially get Yu Ang a magic armor... But even in his dreams he would never thought that Mo Fan is a dual element mage even cultivating his lightning magic to the third level!!!

The entire grand rite of passage becomes this kid's grand rites instead... This literally turned me into his donkey, turning green with envy with all the publicity and fame he's supposed to enjoy right now!

"That... Never mind this thing... I don't need it. Patriarch Mu Zhuo Yun had taken care of us... There's no need to do this ah..." said Mo Xing, being the kind-hearted simple man he is. In his view, making Mu Zhuo Yun kowtow to apologize is no different to directly killing him, regardless of the outcome he's still a figurehead in the city!

"Yes yes, this thing isn't really important but your son really amazed us tonight!" said Mu He quickly with an overly nice attitude, kissing asses for favor.

Never mind?? If this Mo Fan was going to let this thing slid off, why would he even bother to use his lightning magic to shock Yu Ang?!

"Hmmp... Just a kowtow apology isn't much to do! This Mu Zhuo Yun can always be counted on his words! What I said, I will follow through!!" said Mu Zhuo Yun fiercely.

While he have just barely finished his words, he's already standing in front of Mo Xing. His voice were loud and fierce, but his actions were a little stiff...

Am I really giving this father and son a kowtow apology!?

If I did this I will have no face to look up to these people in Bo city!!

Bastard, fucking bastards!! How did heaven give this shitty little bastard such overpowering talent! No wonder he's so bold to even dare to bet with him on this... because of this hidden trump card!!

This Mu Zhuo Yun being an old fox, has already considered any and all possibilities but this dual element mage...

Struggling inside, Mu Zhuo Yun finally bite the bullet and slowly start to bend his knees.

"Boss Zhuo Yun, no need to do this, please... we have no such deep hatred, why need to do so... Whatever happens back then has already happened... The old ancestors said a laugh can melt away hatred, we can just let the past remains as history and look for a better future" said Mo Xing hurriedly helping Mu Zhuo

Yun up.

Mu Zhuo Yun was stunned looking at Mo Xing's actions... In his view, the vast majority of the guests should be looking forward to watching him kowtow, as the tyrant of this city none have the power to make him kowtow and yet this Mo Xing actually made him give up on it!?

"Mo Fan, this is far enough ah" said Mo Xing.

Mo Fan shrugged but it's his father's wish... There's not much he can do about it. Anyway, seeing Mu Zhuo Yun half bending his knees about to kowtow is good enough for him, all the years of resentment and grievances have already been vented out...

"Well said... the old saying that smile could melt grievances between enemies... But the real highlight should be this miracle we all see today! Because in our little Bo city, a shocking and never seen before natural dual element mage was born! Although not long ago Mu Ning Xue has already surprised us with her never seen before talent in ice element magic... Another genius will make our Bo city even more famous in the future!! God bless Bo city!!" said Principal Zhu sonorously.

Bo city isn't any particularly outstanding city in the southern, without any particularly great mage appearing from it, it has been lying quietly in the southern region for many years... However the coming of geniuses like the Mu Ning Xue and Mo Fan will definitely cause great waves across the nation, giving Bo city the opportunity to become the most prominent city in the southern!!

Thinking about this bring excitement to many!!

"Mo Fan, long story short... as long as you join the military, no matter what happen in the future you will get to be a captain for a military unit! You will never have to worry about your cultivation resources, you will definitely become an advance mage in the future!" said Zhan Kong seriously.

"Zhan Kong! Enough of your harassment! It's his freedom to choose where he wants to go!! What are you trying to do intimidating him!!!" said Yang Zhuo He unhappily.

"What harassment! This is my commitment ah! We had our own thing.. after all he's my sword brother!" said Zhan Kong boldly while the instructors on the

side were hearing this with a twitching face.

Boss Zhan Kong... when did the two of you become sworn brother!?

“Drillmaster... What the heck are you saying?” puzzled Mo Fan.

“Oh? Not enough for you? You want to skip ranks? You can be my assistant! Anyway, join the military, we guarantee your wealth and status!” said Zhan Kong succinctly.

The other two on the side were sweating heavily like waterfall...

The fuck... You become a sworn brother with an 18 year old boy... You this stupid chief wants to collapse the entire military rank system!?!? The two at the side feels incredibly tempted to just knock him out and tow him out of here... This is to damn disgraceful!!!

[\[Chapter 84\]](#) [\[Chapter 86\]](#)

[Chapter 86]

[\[Chapter 85\]](#) [\[Chapter 87\]](#)

Fei Shi being astute as ever stare hard at Mo Fan before hesitating and whispered to his squad mates “Hey... don’t you think his lightning runes feels incredibly similar to someone?”

“You think so too!!!” said Xu Da Huang with burning eyes, on the side Xiao Ke is also nodding frantically while biting into an apple. Luo Wen Jie had a very weird smile while looking at Cai Tang. It’s very obvious that Cai Tang is also aware of this but is quite unwilling to accept the reality of this fact.

“Fan Mo... Mo Fan... What the heck... It’s not even creative!” shouted Xu Da Huang.

The whole CBH squad suddenly felt that everything clicks, but their face still held that expression of disbelief. They have always knew that this Fan Mo kid is quite young but they would never imagine that he was still a high school student mage that has yet to even graduate! But the most crazy part is his cultivation!! Let alone his lightning element magic, his fire element magic isn’t inferior even compared to the captain Xu Da Huang!!!

Of all everyone in the squad, Cai Tang would probably have the most complex feeling about this, because ever since the mysterious lightning element mage Fan Mo joined she probably hold a certain level of goodwill and favor for Fan Mo.

Everyone knows how cherished and sought for lightning mages are, therefore they will almost always choose comfortable work with high income, high status and least risk, but the promising young mage Fan Mo joined them in CBH squad, exterminating wild magic beast within the city, counting his outstanding performance while also saving Cai Tang’s life several times, and at their most dangerous work in the past year his lightning magic saved the whole squad, even as bitchy as Cai Tang was, she definitely have plenty of good impression for Fan Mo!!!

The results of that now, as the image of Fan Mo and Mo Fan converge into one, that good impression now mixed with loath and anger... really turn her speechless!!!

.....

“Everyone, I have something to say...” spoke Principal Zhu again, with him being highly respected the crowd settle down to listen to what he has to say.

“While a dual element mage is definitely an amazing talent, with the university entrance examination around the corner... Our school will take this opportunity to make some great waves to showcase the prestige of our Bo city! Therefore, I hope that everyone here does not disclose his presence until after the magic assessment of the entrance examination, to let this distinguished mage of our Bo city become a nationwide sensation... How does everyone feel about it?” echoed Principal Zhu’s voice in everyone’s ears.

The occurrence of such event is estimated to receive widespread media coverage! Using the upcoming nationwide university exam, Principal Zhu is hoping to use this miraculous opportunity to bring banner of Bo city onto the map for it has been a very long time since there’s such opportunity for glory!!

“It’s fine with me, but the most we can delay this report is only up to two weeks!” said Yang Zhuo He on behalf of the Magic Association.

“Principal Zhu, with me here who would dare to leak a peep about him?” said Zhan Kong casually.

Zhan Kong is no fool, if his existence is publicized even more organizations will come over to solicit him, even if he had to tape every single person’s mouth, he’ll do it to suppress this news from leaking out of this place.

Although with the presence of so many guests in this gallery it’s difficult to keep everyone tight lipped, as long as they can control the media and prevent these institutions from spreading this out, it doesn’t matter that much even if they accidentally leaked this out to the populace... Anyway, this thing will come out on the announcement for the university entrance exam.

“How could it be so exaggerated ah? Even the media will be clamped down from breaking out this news???” said Wang Pang in a low voice.

Teacher Tang Yue were among the students, her heart still racing from what she saw, when she heard Wang Pang said that without much thought she said “You naturally do not understand how amazing and important this is for this little Bo city... If the news spread out, many even bigger forces will come to occupy the city... Even if Mo Fan isn’t going to join them... There are many sinister ways to quell and nip a young promising mage in the bud before he could grow into a threat to them... Secretly getting rid of a mere elementary mage is not difficult for them, blocking the news on Mo Fan is a good thing for all of us”

“How could there be such horrible people!? What difference is there between them and the dark cult!?”

“You misunderstand me but it’s better to be cautious” said Tang Yue.

“This is too sensational ah... How did boss Fan cultivate?? He’s cultivating two element instead of one and is still ahead of us!” said Zhang Hou helplessly.

“That’s right ah!”

Xu Zhao Ting looked as if he’s about to breath fire... Looking as if he’s going to roast Zhang Hou to make him shut up and stop rubbing it..

“Hahaha... That poor little roasted sucker”

“Hmm... if not for that Mu Zhuo Yun at odds with Mo Fan, he probably can’t wait to kidnap Mo Fan and make him his foster son or something hahaha”

“How could ah? But drillmaster Zhan Kong is sworn brother with Mo Fan... There’s going to be high-level mage instructors following him... Who would dare to slight Mo Fan?”

“Yeah, dying once ain’t going to be enough”

When Mo Fan went over to talk with his classmates, Tang Yue’s pretty eyes are observing Mo Fan carefully. Now she finally realize how Mo Fan was able to kill that dark magic wolf... Regardless, she was really surprised by Mo Fan, hiding this dual element magic thing really well...

However his actions can be considered quite clever, while his own strength is weak, being low-key is not a bad thing... But now that he has manage to interest Zhan Kong in his well-being, Mo Fan’s cultivation to the next level will be

smoother. I could imagine this little runt taking advantage of his innate dual element system and even stand out from among the country's many other peerless genius!

.....

Tonight Mo Fan turned into the star, creating sensation to all that watched the duel! Magic Association, Hunter Union, even the military forces of Bo city joined in and create a blackout of information about Mo Fan and the result of the duel, clamping down this from spreading out. Of course, the reward for the duel winner will receive his biggest luck yet for the year, gaining access to the holy spring for an entire week!

Just by going into the holy spring will allow Mo Fan to greatly enhance his cultivation prior to the university entrance examination! Getting this boost on his cultivation will definitely make Mo Fan's performance amaze everyone in the country! At that moment, Bo city's reputation will be propelled along with Mo Fan's future cultivation progress.

"Holy spring? Is it some sort of special place?" muttered Mo Fan looking forward to this very much.

It is said that among many of the scant resources available in this Bo city, there have been cases of mages breaking through to intermediate level by practicing within the holy spring! Just by being an intermediate mage in Bo city will let him go sideways anywhere in this little city!! Even more so as a dual element mage, when he reach intermediate level, he will have three full element on him, giving him absolute advantage over any intermediate mage!

This is great... I must make good use of this rare opportunity to significantly enhance my strength!!!

[Chapter 87]

[\[Chapter 86\]](#) [\[Chapter 88\]](#)

The holy spring was located beneath this silver towering building, which surprised Mo Fan a little... Because that day when he and Mu Ning Xue had the conversation, they were on the balcony of the same building, just floors apart!

This pentagonal silver tower stood magnificently upon the most central part of the city, measuring two hundred meters high, the entire building is encased in glass, the sun ray make the building look rather like a shining sword's scabbard while at night the building is lighted up, even from very far away one can still see its guiding light.

Rumor had it that Mu Zhuo Yun owned the highest level conference hall on this iconic building! While Bo city's most treasured resource is hidden beneath this silver colored trade center, even the numerous white-collar workers on it didn't know that the building itself has such a deep underground compound!

Like a spy base, Mo Fan descended through 15 floors underground... Mo Fan is really surprised that there's such a clandestine organization within Bo city's management, who actually dig down and lay fortifications around the site just to protect this treasure!

Around the entrance is a special looking crystal device that appears to be very sturdy and durable, while those around it are probably the guards... but even the captain of the patrol is an intermediate level mage! This proves just how serious the city held this holy spring in regards!

"The door behind will lead to the holy spring, you can go in for a week... The spring itself have its own ebb and flow, you will not touch it. You can cultivate on the leather seat in the center, or whichever you decide to sit" said Mu Zhuo Yun snappily.

This was supposed to be Yu Ang's duel rewards! Who would have thought that this little bastard took it instead... Mu Zhuo Yun's mood couldn't be any better. Mo Fan who was also accompanied by Tang Yue, slightly nodded her head,

letting him know that he should go in to cultivate inside.

“Oh wait, I have something for you” said Tang Yue almost forgetting about it.

“For me?” asked Mo Fan confusedly.

Out of nowhere Tang Yue suddenly took out four tomes of red and purple, engraved on its surface are diagrams and runes like that of shining little stars, creating a complete picture of some sort of spell.

“Teacher Tang Yue, you are really generous... These are expensive elemental tomes, to even gift him four tomes... Your wealth and generosity has opened my eyes” said Mu Zhuo Yun in envy upon realizing the gifts are intermediate level magic tomes.

“These are elemental magic tomes?” asked Mo Fan in confusion.

“Once you complete your cultivation in the holy spring, I’m estimating that you won’t be far away from being an intermediate mage! I’m not sure if I will be here to guide you through it, so before we part ways these tomes will help you on your breakthrough and after that... At least you will have the ability to protect yourself after your rank up” said Tang Yue and after a short pause she continued on to explain other uses of these magic tomes “You should understand by now that only by connecting these elemental stars to your spell runes, will you be able to use magic spells”

Mo Fan nodded as he listened intently to his teacher’s higher level magic lesson.

“Once you reach intermediate level, the size of the spiritual field for that element will become even more vast like a nebula with a total of 49 elemental stars within, so to use these higher grade magic you will need to connect with all 49 of them and set them up like the diagram on this tome in order to use this magic spell...” explained Tang Yue.

Elemental Nebula!

To tune all 49 elemental stars to the specific constellation like the diagram and then connect them to use intermediate magic spell! Mo Fan silently repeat these keywords in his heart...

“You also know that even to gain complete mastery over 7 elemental stars itself takes a long practice and cultivation time, the difficulty to have complete over these 49 is more than double the previous stage! Once you reach intermediate level, it will take a long time to make tune all 49 stars to their place, so these constellation diagram on the magic tomes is special in a way that once you spiritually link with it, the tome will release a special attraction force to get your 49 elemental stars arrange itself according to the constellation diagram on the magic tome. So even if you don’t have the skill and ability to yet control all 49 stars, as long as you have enough spiritual force and magic power, it is possible to use magic spell through it!” said Tang Yue carefully.

Mo Fan’s jaw dropped, shocked that there are such amazing thing in this world! If there’s this kind of magic tomes, those difficult to control elemental stars problems can be solved with a few of these magic tomes ah!

Mu Zhuo Yun could clearly see Mo Fan’s inner doubt at the gifts before voicing out his mind “Magic tomes like these aren’t things money can buy... Your teacher Tang Yue probably isn’t just a simple teacher”

Mo Fan looked at this beautiful mature and sexy teacher, surprise filling his mind. Thinking about it, how a simple teacher settle a matter like an elemental magic tool as if it’s not a problem at all! Even Mo Fan had experience seeing Tang Yue’s shadow magic spells... she’s at least an intermediate level mage!!

“You’re born with a special dual element magic, inevitably there will be many who will be jealous at your talent... These tomes will give you a measure of self-defense. Of course the premise is that your element’s spiritual word will actually upgrade in order to use them, otherwise if you try to use it before then, these tomes will suck your magic dry and turn you into the 21st century fresh mummy” said Tang Yue seriously.

Mo Fan nodded seriously, feeling very touched at this gesture of concern.

Teacher Tang Yue and him is merely of ordinary teacher-student relationship, but with her concern for his well being, it seems that I must hurry and cultivate myself to an intermediate level mage, get rich and then marry her in order to repay her kindness for a lifetime!

“Thank you teacher, I will redouble my efforts!” said Mo Fan sincerely and

Tang Yue smiled, her pair of eyes brighten up with anticipation and expectations.

“Don’t get ahead of yourself kid, although this heavenly holy spring is good... it’s not a miracle drug that will turn you into an intermediate mage right away... Its greatest help will only help you reach that barrier to breakthrough... Oh whatever, get in” said Mu Zhuo Yun with a cold humph.

Tang Yue said no more and turned to leave... Mu Zhuo Yun also no longer continued on his parade, motioning the guardians of the holy spring to get Mo Fan into it.

“Buckle up boys, last time that fucking rat almost break into the spring... if the holy spring leaked itself out, attracting disasters is the least of your worries because I’ll skin you first!” said the guard captain Liang Bin

“Captain, calm down... We’ll make sure no such thing will ever happen again!” echoed several guards to him

Mo Fan heard bits and pieces of their conversation before entering the holy spring and that reminds him of that nearly advanced level one-eyed magic wolf! If only a one-eyed magic wolf getting a small amount of the holy spring from the leak could be so terrifying, if I get to cultivate here for a full seven days... wouldn’t I be able to fly to the moon!!?”

[\[Chapter 86\]](#) [\[Chapter 88\]](#)

[Chapter 88]

[\[Chapter 87\]](#) [\[Chapter 89\]](#)

.....

The holy spring is placed within a fully enclosed chamber, black boulders are piled on top of each other, each of them carved with special looking patterns and magical runes.

Mo Fan thanks to being a diligent student, recognized some of the rune patterns and its meaning and unsurprisingly these quite high level barrier magic runes. Even a look at these rocks forming the wall of this secret chamber could tell that not even an earthquake can shake anything within the barrier...

Mo Fan thought this holy spring will look like a big bath house or something similar to it, so he'll be able to strip himself and dip in the spring to enjoy it... But contrary to his expectations, after going through the pillars to the center the holy spring appears to be nothing but a stone altar!?

The altar is about four steps tall, while the bottom part of it are lined with small ditches surrounding it, the nearly invisible holy spring water flow slowly by the small gully.

Mo Fan observed the flowing water for awhile but find nothing noteworthy about it and was about to get ready to sit on the steps on the altar to start cultivating according to what that old fox said, but the little pendant on his chest suddenly started thumping strangely.

"You're too damn excited! You can't have them but you can look hahaha" teased Mo Fan immediately.

The small pendant is now a spirit grade elemental magic tool! Not only Mo Fan can continuously cultivate actively for 14 hours each day now, he's even getting some sort of special energy through this small pendant, boosting his cultivation on his two elemental stars to a the third level very quickly! Among the general students, to be able to graduate at the second elementary level magic is considered very good already, now Mo Fan's dual element cultivation is even

one whole level ahead of them. This is more than sufficient to show how strong and useful a spirit grade elemental magic tool is for a mage!

“Does this mean the small pendant can absorb the holy spring’s water directly???” Mo Fan felt the pendant’s desire to absorb this special resource, and couldn’t help but to ponder about what to do. Elemental magic tool and this holy spring essentially have the same general function, that is boost a mage’s cultivation speed! Utilizing the spring’s huge energy reserves, it might even help the mage to shorten the distance to intermediate level elemental star!

“Hmm... Maybe I should try... If the small pendant is really able to absorb the energy here, wouldn’t it mean that it can use the spring to upgrade itself to become a higher quality elemental magic tool?” guessed Mo Fan boldly.

Recalling that incident about the school’s elemental magic tool, its energy was swallowed by the small pendant... If the pendant sucked away all the energy within the spring... wouldn’t it be the same as carrying the holy spring for himself??

This place only opened once a year, providing only one chance for the city’s most promising mage seven days time to cultivate inside and this is enough to many go crazy in envy! What if.... Oh my god, this is too terrifying to think about! Too much temptation ah!!

Teach Tang Yue helped settle that mess about the elemental magic tool being sucked a scrap stone... If this holy spring got sucked dry, all the mages in Bo city is going to put him on a stake and burn him alive!

Screw it, just sit down and calm down, just calmly cultivate... Don’t even think about this outrageous thing!

“Little pendant, you don’t be impulsive! I know this thing is good for you, but if you do... I’m going to get hunted all over the city! Don’t be reckless! We’re safe here in this closed-door cultivation for the next seven days... once the university exam is done with, I’m going to join the fight against magical beasts and save the world like a hero! My left Mu Ning Xue, my right nestling Tang Yue, it’s not a big deal to find the good stuffs for your upgrade!” muttered Mo Fan.

The small pendant seems to understand its master’s wish, instead of being a bloody fool and jeopardize both of them, it return to silence.

Mo Fan sighed... Damn it, what kind of magic tool is this? This thing is more like a greedy and picky little devil!

.....

Mo Fan could clearly feel some sort of energy entering his body through his skin even before he go into spiritual meditation, nourishing his body and mind. These ebb of these nourishing energy is many times stronger than the energy flowing in from the little pendant! If this kind of energy nourishment is graded based on elemental magic tool's grade, this holy spring is beyond the spirit grade tool Mo Fan had, it literally made the person cultivating on it feels like they're soaring!

Being saturated in these nourishing energy, the thunder and fire elemental stars appears to have light movement within, as if two babies who suddenly found milk and began to frantically suck it up, and as the energy flow into the stars it slowly and surely starts to grow a little at a time.

Mo Fan who felt this noticeable growth could feel that every hour spent here is worth a whole week's cultivation!

“This is too awesome! This is growth experience is way too exciting!!!”

He really did not expect such a great cultivation opportunity, it seems that robbing opportunities like this from those stuck up second generation wealthy kids is necessary in the future... Otherwise even those fools cultivating on things like this could even become a leading mage among their peers.

So much resources rest in the hands of a select few, if not for him showing his strength with as dual element mage, even after winning the duel he might not even get this opportunity into the holy spring! All in all, with the help of his spirit grade magic pendant and the properties of this holy spring, the seven days cultivation is very likely to make him reach intermediate elemental star!

.....

.....

“Captain Liang, is this holy spring really that magical?” asked the new guard, Wang Tong Lian.

“Our city has a long history dating back to the Qin dynasty and probably even predates it... But the development of our city is inextricably linked with this holy spring ah! Think about the scale of our city’s economy, our human resources, our specialty? How could there be a city of such scale with on this out of the way place, without special feature within the southern region? If there’s no holy spring, our Bo city is at best a little town in the wilderness!” said the captain leisurely as he sat on the floor.

“Counting back to Qin dynasty, isn’t that already around 2000 years worth of history!?” exclaimed the new guard.

“Captain, you’re one of the few who had the chance to cultivate in the holy spring right? How does it feel?” asked another guard.

Captain Liang Bin nodded, reminiscing that moment in his life where he gets to enjoy the holy spring for seven days! That pleasure and desire for greater power he felt during the seven days inside is even better than ravaging a beauty!

“As long as it’s not a hopelessly unqualified stupid mage, cultivating an hour inside is equivalent to three days!” said Liang Bin with a wistful smile

[\[Chapter 87\]](#) [\[Chapter 89\]](#)

[Chapter 89]

[\[Chapter 88\]](#) [\[Chapter 90\]](#)

For any mage to be able to even become a guard here requires sufficient prestige and contributions. Although separated by layers of walls, any mage will still be able to get some benefits from the holy spring... Otherwise how could an intermediate grade mage is even willing to stay underground to guard the holy spring?

“Captain, that giant-eyed rat dug a passage underground to the direction of the holy spring... The tunnel appears to be very deep down, we didn’t dare probe it too far” said a valiant looking female guard, coupled with the milky slim-fit guard uniform, made her look especially charming and seductive.

“Vice captain Lin Yu Xin... You worry to much! That giant-eyed rat is a common beast even in the capital city, It probably dug through underground sewers and just happened to lead itself heree” said the new guard.

“Magic Association has checked out the case, nothing is strange in the reports... Everything is alright” said the guard captain with a smile.

Lin Yu Xin just nodded her head, apparently not satisfied with the results of the investigation. Everyone else could just looked at her back and couldn’t help shaking their heads.

“Since her sister went missing, she rarely ever smile now... Unfortunately even her sister’s remains hasn’t been found” sighed guard captain Liang Bin.

“I heard it was also a case of giant-eyed rat?”

“Maybe... who knows...”

.....

Even after the deputy guard captain walked out of the hall, her mind was still occupied with the tragedy a year ago. Back then after her sister’s incident, she kept searching for other giant-eyed rat and for several times went her way into the sewer looking for tunnels that was dug through the sewer by those rats.

Although the Magic Association has dispatched personnel to investigate those tunnels near the school, she has yet to give up the search... Live to see the person, dead to see the body, she did not want to believe that her most beloved sister has just simply disappeared from the world and just yesterday, she found something unusual in the tunnel caves these giant-eyed rat dug.

A pool of water...

How could a pool of water just happen to be there? If it was a naturally occurring tunnels and caves then it is absolutely nothing unusual in the eyes of ordinary humans, but to a magic sensitive mages this is anything but a pool of common water! To be more precise, this pool of water is akin to the water from the holy spring! Why would the water be in the underground tunnel??

This is a very odd circumstances to happen near the protected holy spring, each drop of the spring water is extremely valuable... How could it be allowed into the sewer to let these damn rats and cockroaches use it!

With this doubt in her mind, Lin Yu Xin especially went to consult an pharmacist to research on it, and the pharmacist from magic association promise to have her answer today. Lin Yun Xin went to a deserted hallway, checking the appointed time before calling the pharmacist from magic association...

“Have you check what that is?” inquired Lin Yu Xin.

“It’s not the holy spring” said the pharmacist calmly.

“I think so too” nodded Lin Yu Xin.

“But... some of its special properties is similar to the holy spring water”

“What do you mean by that? How could there be another holy spring in this world?” asked Lin Yu Xin in confusion.

“I said it’s similar to our holy spring, but this sample itself isn’t pure... It’s effects isn’t as beneficial for human mages but this thing is like a super tonic for magical beasts... That’s why I said this sample is very similar to the holy spring’s water but under special circumstances. This sample have also been mixed with some sort of evil plants, it will boost the strength of the user greatly in a short time like taking magic stimulant but its after effects will make the user go mad

and irrational” said the pharmacist seriously.

Lin Yu Xin was slightly surprised, she had never heard of this kind of thing in the world! Could this water be the cause of all those incidents where the previously timid and wretched one-eyed giant rat went out and attack humans??

“Oh one more thing... I thought of this possibility” said the pharmacist with gravely serious tone.

“What is it?”

“You said it was found in the sewer tunnels right? Even if it’s not the same as the holy spring’s water, drinking it could actually give the same effects to that of a real holy spring water... Or at least of no discernible difference within a day” said the pharmacist.

Lin Yu Xin suddenly froze in shock and fear... Could this be a coincidence??

This pool of water inexplicably appeared in a tunnel cave the one-eyed giant rat dug, where that same rat almost dug into the holy spring’s location... This is too much of a coincidence!?

“It could be a coincidence...” said Lin Yu Xin stiffly.

“I hope it is... looks like it’s going to rain soon. I’ll come over to pick you up, you never bring umbrella with you...” said the pharmacist.

“I’m a water mage.... why would I need an umbrella!?”

“... alright, wanna have dinner together tonight?”

“I’m on shift”

“.... okay”

Lin Yu Xin hung up the call with a frown, plenty of concerns and thoughts in her mind.

.....

.....

Xue Feng Mountain hamlet...

A white pickup truck ride through the bumpy road into the hamlet. When the

truck was near the hamlet, a sudden pour of heavy rain happened, shrouding the whole mountain range in rain, a cloud of orange mist covering the distant mountain peaks/

“Agh... I almost lost the cargo at the back... luckily I reached here before rain washed me away” said Mo Xing as he jumped out of the truck, looking at the heavy rain in fear.

“Why is there color in the rain... so odd!?” said one of the veteran hunter in the hamlet.

“Like heaven is pissing on us hahahaha” laughed another veteran hunter.

Mo Xin came to their side, with a smile he greeted a few acquaintances while hearing them talking about weirdly colored rain while looking at the cloud and rain that obscure the sky. This rain looks really muddy too!

The people in the hamlet went on their business just as usual, where Zhan Kong's unit continue guarding the north checkpoint. Wan Duan Feng, lead a military unit of a thousand soldiers, being an intermediate earth mage there is nobody in the city better than him on defense.

Wan Duan Feng wore leather rain clothes, standing straight in the wind, appearing very solemn and unyielding. His gaze are focused into the forest before suddenly from far within, a streak of bright light broke through this orange rain shrouded sky.

“A flare signal!” stared Wan Duan Feng at it before his look hardened.

A light mage's elementary spell has a great utility within the army, one of it was to pass off information and location. This light flare has not much effects to magic beast that doesn't use its eyes much, but if one was hit square in the eyes with this... it's blinding effects is akin to that of a flashbang!

Although technology could be used to send information, its use in the wilderness is like a gps onto the user, therefore this light flare spell becomes the special way to communicate between in the wild.

“Captain! That's a warning signal!! The third team sent us an alert... Is there a horde of magical beast?” asked the soldier mage at the side.

The glorious light flare piercing through the orange rain becomes more distinctive this time... But right at this moment, every military guard at the north checkpoint was shocked... Two flares! Blue level alert?

[\[Chapter 88\]](#) [\[Chapter 90\]](#)

[Chapter 90]

[\[Chapter 89\]](#) [\[Chapter 91\]](#)

Alert levels are divided to several levels, the first being orange level.

Two years ago, Bo city sounded an orange level alert once, when the flares shot up to the sky behind the mountains... A horde of at least three hundred magical beasts were rushing towards the city borders!

Today, two light flares meant that this is a blue level alert! When it was orange level alert, it was quickly dealt with by Boss Zhan Kong, but today this blue level alert meant that there's at least a thousand magical beast rushing towards the city!

For the past few decades Bo city has yet to declared blue level alert!

"RingRingRing~~~"

While many people thought that this is a joke, Wan Duan Feng's phone rang... Under the heavy rain, hundreds of others at the north checkpoints looked at him in silence, only his cellphone's ringtone breaking the sound of the rain.

"Hey!"

"Colonel Wan... We were attacked by the beasts, the light mage is dead... he couldn't release the next flare..." said the patrol captain Zhou Jin.

Wan Duan Feng suddenly felt cold, so cold his hand holding on the phone couldn't help trembling greatly.

"I hope Bo City can held on through this calamity... Tell Boss Zhan Kong I am sorry, to Pan Li Jun too" said Zhou Jin with gloomy desolate voice, as his voice become more distant.

Wan Duan Feng's face were violently twitching, filled with deep sorrow and anger.

"Tut tut tut~~~"

As the phone call ended, Wan Duan Feng could hear four roars breaking

through the heavy rain, blasting out dauntingly. Wan Duan Feng drove off the distraction from the call, closing his eyes, feeling a sense of pain as if a sword was stabbed to his heart. Although the call has ended Wan Duan Feng can imagine that the next second what would come is that patrol captain's piercing screams...

He's dead... DEAD!!! Nobody is even more clear than he is the consequences of using phone call in the wilderness... Once used it's unlikely that the person will survive!

"Red level alert!" said Wan Duan Feng with a sigh, his eyes no longer filled with sorrow but replaced with determined soldier's fortitude!

"Red... Red level alert!? Colonel Wan... You're not making a joke right??" asked a military mage with a look of disbelief.

Under the heavy rain, the mages guarding the north outpost were all dazed... In their mind, a blue level alert is already enough to set their hearts in chaos, but this red alert... This is a disaster level alert!!!

Red level alert is the highest level, most terrible disaster alert! Most people would probably never see this level of alert in their lifetime!

"What are you standing there for? Do as I say quickly!!!" roared Wan Duan Feng.

God damn idiots, for every minute this alert is announced it's likely that hundreds could have been killed!!

"Awoooooooo~~~!!!"

"Wooooooo!!!"

"Hou Hou Hou~~~!!!"

Waves of beast roars and sound could be heard from the back of the mountain, as if thunder strikes hammers continuously at the mountain, trembling the whole mountain akin to quakes... The aftershocks of the quakes reached the hamlet, causing the boulders around to slightly crash into each other.

"Uhwoooooo!!!"

Among the vast forest, a shadowy figure suddenly jumped out from the distance before climbing atop of a towering tree. Bearing the heavy rain, the aloof and kingly magic beast has an obvious body of a werewolf, while that hunching on the tree, its three ferocious eyes were shining in red with extremely brutal gaze. While the beast is still faraway from the hamlet overlooking the city, it seems to look at the city as if all are just a flock of little sheeps!

“Three... Three-eyed magic wolf!!!” said the young army mage with a shaking voice...

Just when his barely finished his words, a shadow sprang to the rear of the three-eyed magic wolf, and soon after that more shadows started springing out of the dense forest, perching on top of other trees or spreading themselves around the three-eyed magic wolf.

The number of shadows become more and more as their red brutal eyes dotted the forest under the heavy rain, making anyone who look at this sight to even shiver in fear!!!

“So many... SO MANY!!!”

The pack of magic wolf appear at the mountain side, before the pack looked up at the sky and howl... Its howl reverberating over the entire mountain range.

“They’re calling for other packs in the mountain!!!” said another summoner mage who has done research on beast language.

Oh my god... There’s at least 300-400 one-eyed magic wolf! If this three-eyed magic wolf called for more of its companions... Many would join it!

At this moment, those hunters and mages at the hamlet finally understand why there’s a red level alert!!!

Magic beasts are attacking the city!! Hordes of magic beast is going to attack the city!!!

This disaster... This is a disaster that comes with no signs!!

Under the heavy rain, thousands of magic beast is surging forward, while many are madly rushing to join it!

Since the old times, Bo city has fought against the magic wolves for many

years! Now they finally broke the stalemate, gathering in even more advance level magic wolf and then with their packs rushing in to destroy Bo city's line of defense!!

The surging tide of wolves covers the whole mountain in shadows, this tide of dark shadows is but merely one-eyed magic wolves! Their rush and howls alone could make the entire mountain outpost tremble! Its eyes revealed deep hatred and cruelty for humanity, in this war it will eat all living humans!!!

In this shocking scene, even a mage will feel very small... At this moment it's as if they're covered in magic beasts! All the army mages would look at this unforgettable scene and burn it in their memories, but many will not live to tell this tale!

[\[Chapter 89\]](#) [\[Chapter 91\]](#)

[Chapter 91]

[\[Chapter 90\]](#) [\[Chapter 92\]](#)

Within the holy spring, a youth wearing black shirt is enthusiastically arranging himself around the spring, sometimes jumping in joy, sometimes furrowing his brows.

Whether it is cultivation or practicing, it is one of a long and tedious process... This Mo Fan fully understand but in his own life, dreaming of the awesome advance mage, how is he willing to cultivate and practice until he's an old shriveled man in solitude!!!

"Damn it... I don't know how many days it's been but I feel like I'm feeling closer to the bottleneck!" said Mo Fan out of spiritual cultivation, as he started to evaluate his progress.

The most important difference between elementary and intermediate level is the evolution of the elemental star's spiritual world into elemental nebula! The difficulty of each person to pass by this bottleneck is different but generally takes more than twice the difficulty to reach the bottleneck! Mo Fan's cultivation speed to reaching this bottleneck could already be considered a freak!

His own active cultivation time is not only twice of others, adding in the boost from the holy spring and the magic pendant, he could almost reach 24 hours a day of uninterrupted active cultivation!

The only way to upgrade the elemental stars is through cultivation, and Mo Fan could already feel that his elemental stars is slowly evolving! At first, this feeling of higher level elemental star made him feel incredibly strange, but as his elemental stars started to flourish although pulsing with weak radiance, Mo Fan could faintly feel that it's a definite sign of breakthrough!

Usually his elemental stars are always radiating very stably, but it is now covered in a layer of strange dust like layers of dusty aurora, but after his latest session of active cultivation there's a sudden sense of restlessness and desire, as if a small life is thriving within the egg, eager to break out of the layer of shell!

From time to time his elemental stars would radiates strongly, trying to break out these shackles, while sometimes its radiance will dim, perhaps it's accumulating its strength to break through!

The lightning element is Mo Fan's first awakened element! This time, Mo Fan could sense the flourishing lightning elemental stars, even those seven stars he was ever familiar with for the past years feel different!

"This isn't enough... I need to continue cultivating, to make the elemental star even stronger so that there's hope to breakthrough!" muttered Mo Fan to himself after a brief rest, continuing his cultivation plan.

"Boooooom~~~~"

A sudden burst of intense shaking came from all directions.

Mo Fan was about to work on his cultivation breakthrough before he immediately opened his eyes, looking at the vibrations around the walls.

What the hell? Earthquakes?!?

Mo Fan stood up and went over the doors, putting his eyes on it, trying to hear something from outside. He was about to concentrate on his hearing before the special seal on the door was removed and the door slowly opened.

"A week has past!? This is so fast!" said Mo Fan with a shock.

The closed door open and the impressive female guard in milky white uniform rush into the room, and at the same time Mo Fan looked outside the room to see the hallways splattered with bright red blood! Bodies of the guards were lying around messily, some have even been torn to several pieces clotting the floor in pool of blood and innards, the bloody and savage sights stunned Mo Fan!

Many bodies on the floor!

These are the holy spring's guards! How are they so miserable!?

"Captain Liang!" shouted a female guard.

The shout has barely ended before the intermediate mage was savagely thrown towards a column at the hall like a sandbag, breaking the middle of the column on impact.

Fortunately, Captain Liang's body was protected by water shield, otherwise that kind of impact will certainly break his body into pieces too!

What is going on!?

Mo Fan was getting even more nervous... because there are things that could throw even an imposing intermediate mage like throwing sandbags!

Mo Fan creep by the door, from the blocking gate Mo Fan could finally see the other half of the hall, and the sight of the beast the size of a truck sent Mo Fan in shivering fear!

The beast has no discernible head or neck, but the body type is very similar to that of a giant rat and Mo Fan has seen this kind of mutated giant-eyed rat before! But this rat's eye is such bright scarlet, coupled with plenty of blood on its fur, the truck sized giant-eyed rat becomes even more terrifying!

Mo Fan has been in the CBH squad for a year, but he has never seen magic beast this size within the city! Not only that but he has never seen one with such an eye too! The presence of this magic beast's savagery creates a freezing like atmosphere around!

"This... this is a blood-marked giant eye rat!" Mo Fan ran through all the knowledge he learned through the school's magic beast classes and finally found the beast's name!

Oh my god! The illustrations of this beast on the textbook even looked a little funny, but the sight of a real blood-marked giant eyed rat is hideously shocking!

How could this beast even come near this place at all!? Did the single beast kill all the guards!??

"GuGuGu!!!"

The blood-marked giant eyed rat seems to smell the water from the holy spring and its giant eye immediately locked its gaze where Mo Fan and the female guard is located...

Its sharp claws breaks the concrete walls easily, one can feel the rat's strength, like a truck roaring its engine!

"Close the gate!" said the captain to the female guard as he struggled to get

out of the heap of rocks.

Lin Yu Xin bit her lips, but fiercely close the gate!

Both sides of the gate suddenly close, but in that moment when the gap is about to close Mo Fan saw the rat's paw suddenly flick in as Mo Fan reflexively stepped back.

So fast!!!

The gate closed up very fast, but this blood-marked giant eyed rat should be 30 to 40 meters away! But in a blink of an eye it almost reach over!!!

“Bang!!!!”

A loud jarring noise broke out, the rat wasn't fast enough and it crashed onto the gate.

Lin Yu Xin's countenance paled before she looked to the side to find the young mage who is inside...

“What happened?” asked Mo Fan in fear.

Just the sight of that rushing rat is quite terrifying! If the door was closed a second later, both of them will instantly die... The strength that a blood-marked giant eye rat has is even more terrible than that half foot into evolving one-eyed magic wolf! This magic beast isn't something an elementary mage could even resist!

“If you don't want die, then follow me” said Lin Yu Xin without any patience to explain it to a student mage.

The entire city has fallen into crisis, the underground compound is filled with magic beasts as if it attacked the place as planned in advance, attacking the underground compound in mad frenzy.

Above grounds, other mages are fighting against the invading magic beasts, while a surprise attack was directed at the holy spring, there is no reinforcement to be had! The guards have only themselves to rely on to protect the holy spring!

[Chapter 92]

[\[Chapter 91\]](#) [\[Chapter 93\]](#)

“How are we going to go! This is a sealed chamber!” asked Mo Fan frustratingly while watching this heavily sweating female guard.

“Just follow me” said Lin Yu Xin with a no nonsense attitude and then quickly went over to the altar.

Not knowing what buttons she pressed, Mo Fan watched as the originally slowly circulating holy spring flow into a few holes on the ditch.

Glug glug glug~~~

A few seconds later all the water on the holy spring disappear, not even a single drop remained on the small ditch. Lin Yu Xin quickly went on the top of the altar and opened the still warm leather seat. Ripping off the cover, she took out a blue bottle, within it clearly the holy spring water.

Mo Fan felt curious, just how could the entirety of the holy spring water be held in a container the size of a coke bottle! Lin Yu Xin carefully held the precious bottle of holy spring water and carefully store it and then turn slightly to look at the honest looking young student mage and said “This is an emergency protocol to protect the content of the holy spring... There’s another channel out of this chamber, it will lead us to the mountain behind your Tian Lan magic highschool!”

“A channel out to the mountain behind the school? Lady, could you tell me what’s going on out there?” asked Mo Fan anxiously.

“You will know when you’re out there... Listen to me, their goal is the holy spring’s water, it must not be allowed to fall into the hands of those people!” said Li Yun Xin succinctly.

“Those people?” muttered Mo Fan as he become even more confused, having no idea whatsoever of what Lin Yu Xin is trying to say.

She went over to the wall, before flicking her finger at something that looks no different to the stone wall, entering some sort of password by pressing parts of

the stone.

Mo Fan was stupefied watching her actions, while he was so absorbed in his cultivation in here, it did not cross his mind that even this chamber has more secrets than just the holy spring!

Crack~~~

A popping sound on the wall next to her suddenly opened, within it a dark and deep looking tunnel, unknown where it will lead to.

“We have to move now!” said Lin Yu Xin without any hesitation and pulled Mo Fan into the dark tunnel. Mo Fan believing that something is happening outside followed along without any doubt. Just shortly into the dark tunnel, Lin Yu Xin suddenly remembered something and with her sharp pair of eyes, she turned to stare at Mo Fan.

“This secret passage may not be safe... The followers of devil cult should be hunting for me... Take the holy spring... keep it safe!” said Lin Yu Xin as she felt that she may have made a reckless decision but one that she had no choice but to do!

The devil cult came completely prepared! If those cult members saw them escape from the secret passage, they would definitely recognize her being the deputy guard captain and chase after her, in the process ignore a mere student! As long as the holy spring is safe, there is always hope!

“Can you tell me what happened!?” asked Mo Fan impatiently.

Lin Yu Xin appeared greatly anxious from that question, there must be a great upheaval in Bo city!

“Red alert!” said Lin Yu Xin unable to explain great many things to Mo Fan, after all the student has been on a retreat within the chamber not knowing anything about what happened outside!

Red alert!?

Mo Fan felt as if a boulder smashed into his heart, shocking him immensely!!

As he stepped on this new world, Mo Fan learned one very important truth that in this magic driven world, humans are not the apex predator! Other than

the cities and its surrounding, the magic beasts occupied more than a hundred thousand times more territory!

The magic beasts have always been eyeing on the resources that humans are harvesting, and in some cases kings of these magic beasts will attack human cities in massive numbers... There has even been cases where some weak cities disappearing overnight!

Therefore the worlds's highest magic authorities of the five continents has issued a standard crisis management alert, depending on the number, size and strength of the invading magic beasts. Like an early warning system used in the scientific communities for natural disasters, these magic beast invasion disaster is also categorized based on its risk level!

Orange alert, the first level of alert meant that the security around the city has been breached and the invading number is above three hundred beasts!

Orange alert occurred once two years ago, and that has already caused panic within the city.

Blue level alert is even more terrifying! For the scale that is Bo city... Many civilians and mages will be killed fighting the invading magic beasts... but no matter how mild these alert levels are, the city will be ruined! A massacre will happen throughout the city, while the city's limited army mage could not completely resist the invasion of magic beasts, many of them will slip into the city, wantonly killing the civilians... and not just a few beasts slipping in, there will be hundreds of these magic beasts slipping through the defense into the city!

Many mages are already like a chicken, killing without mercy by those magic beasts, how could those physically weak and powerless ordinary human do anything to it!

Now this red level alert, will make rivers of blood to flow through the city, littering it with corpses and guts! Within the descriptions in the books and historical records, just reading it have already made students nervous, let alone when the situation actually happen in their face!?

.....

Through the secret passage, Mo Fan who still feel a little reluctant to believe

that a disaster is happening appeared in the mountains north of the city.

The heavy rain is still falling, obscuring the sky, enveloping the entire city in oppressive and gloomy air, while not far from the exit a daunting roar flow into his ears, making his whole body instantly shudder.

Mo Fan could see the magic beast roaring in his eyes... Oh my god! It's in the residential area! The low story buildings and its old cemented streets were flowing with bright red blood like the butchery in the market! But those blood are not of the blood of livestock! The flowing blood of living humans are flowing down to a ditch, constantly flowing through the low profile sewer gate!

The bloody red flow is very eye catching... Standing at the mountain overlooking the city, the previously shrouded in rain and misty Bo city could be seen gushing out with blood all over the place!

Bo city is one of the very distinguishing city within the southern region, the sight of the city shrouded in rain and mist is like a beautiful picture but Mo Fan is now seeing this beautiful picture filled with bloodstained nightmare!

“Awoooooooo~~~~~”

A very loud howl could be heard throughout the city, so clear that it will set all your hair stand on end! Mo Fan unconsciously stepped back before creeping around to see the source of the howl only to see an equally shocking sight!

The grey sky hung over the city as the city's iconic silver building stood tall, almost touching the grey sky but atop the building a huge shadow can be seen lying!!!

Its tail could be seen hanging down to at least half the tall building!

Its wings could be seen stretching, half of its wing could be seen pointing up in the sky while the other half could be seen covering at around ten floors worth of those office floors!

Its head raised high in the air, just one of its sharp howl from its big mouth is enough to shake the whole city, blasting the grey mist away!

Chapter 93]

[\[Chapter 92\]](#) [\[Chapter 94\]](#)

The huge creature laying on top of the city's highest building could be seen anywhere from the city! The entire city could see this fierce magic beast on top of the silver trade building!

Looking at this scene, even Mo Fan gasped in shock and took a while to recover!

Too shocking! This is too terrifyingly shocking!

Dark magic wolf, one-eyed magic wolf or even the blood-marked giant eyed rat is insignificant in the presence of this terrifying creature! All previous notions and impressions of fierce magic beast in Mo Fan's mind paled in comparison to the current reality!

It saunters into human cities like it's in its own territory... and the humans in the city are but its food! The humans are but flocks of delicious sheep in its eyes, and the city the breeding pen!

The magic beasts were not expelled or banished by humans into the wilderness, those records in textbooks were mere self-deception for the master of this world are not humans but these savage bloodthirsty magic beasts!

Realizing this nightmarish hell made Mo Fan tremble in fear!

"What is that?" asked Mo Fan after spending some time to collect himself.

Just not long ago, the giant rat broke to the underground compound... If he did not go along and escape through the secret passage wouldn't he have lost his life!?

"Ash winged wolf, a commander level magic beast... It could even command over hundred thousands of magic beast with a single roar.... The only person who can probably fight it is probably only the army mage Zhan Kong" said Lin Yu Xin stiffly.

"Commander... level magic beast!?" said Mo Fan in disbelief.

While in CBH squad Mo Fan learned more about magic beasts that isn't in the school's textbooks and within the same type of demons, they are categorized into several levels based on its evolution!

The beasts Mo Fan has previously seen such as dark magic wolf, one-eyed magic wolf and giant-eyed rat are all magic beast of the lowest level, the servant class of its species!

"The blood marked giant eyed rat you see in the hallway is a soldier class beast! It's one of the cause for this red level alert! Not only that, but right outside the defensive perimeter hundreds of soldier class three eyed magic wolf are fighting with the army! However our limited defenses could only hold them back! There are probably more than a thousand magic beasts slipping into the city right now, Deng Kai is probably leading the mages from Hunter Union to hunt those beasts and blockade the city from more beasts slipping in!" said Lin Yu Xin coldly.

"Why are so many magic beasts attacking the city!?" asked Mo Fan still feeling it difficult to digest the situation.

"It's the damn devil cult's doing" said Lin Yu Xin with anger.

The devil cult???

This isn't the first time Mo Fan heard of this organization.

"The devil cult probably refined something out of an artificial holy spring... It's incredibly similar to a real holy spring but its effects is very different to our holy spring! The water from the false spring is a fatal temptation for the magical beasts, and the beasts that happen to imbibe it will turn it mad, making it irrational... Even the wolves probably don't know that they were attracted to the city by those devil cults, but lure by the tempting sprinkles of this false spring through the rainfalls, it turns into a the most terrible catalyst to attack Bo city in frenzy!" said Lin Yu Xin.

In her view, this is a deliberate destruction... using a borrowed knife to cause a bloodbath through the whole of Bo city! Now that she realized it, the existence of this terrible false spring, compared to when she had just found some evidence of it, the disaster that is currently striking sent her to a rude awakening, dripping in cold sweat.

The only group of mad men that will do this kind of thing is only the devil cults!

“What do we do now?” said Mo Fan calmly.

“The damn cult is aiming to destroy the city, bringing a living hell onto the city... The ash winged wolf is certainly very strong... but not strong enough to kill everyone in a day or two, but if a few more of similar level magic beast joined it, when the reinforcement is here... we will either be killed or injured” said Lin Yu Xin with cold eyes.

Mo Fan went completely silent... Faced with this disaster out of nowhere, he felt as if he had been swept along with the tides, unable to do anything.

“Mo Fan... You have two very important mission... You must keep the holy spring safe, never let it fall to anyone’s hands! I have a hunch, the devil cult is likely very eager to get it” said Lin Yu Xin with a serious look at Mo Fan.

“The second mission?”

“Survive through this disaster... The enemies must have some information on my identity, they will assume that I am carrying the holy spring with me... so I will deliberately attract their attention, you will take the holy spring and hide yourself, give your all to survive... Remember! Never let those devil cultist get it!” said Lin Yu Xin.

At that moment, Mo Fan had millions of complaints in his heart...

Why did you put this hot potato in my hands!!

Lin Yu Xin could see and feel the hesitation in Mo Fan’s heart, traces of bitterness floating on his face but keeping his silence all the same.

.....

Lin Yu Xin’s milky white uniform has turned red with all the blood splashed on her from all the relentless decapitation she rained on all the beasts they encountered along the way. Wearing a hat, Lin Yu Xin and Mo Fan made their way towards the city side by side before finally saying “I will try to attract their attention... As long as you don’t do silly stuffs and get to the shelter safely, you will be fine”

Shortly after, Lin Yu Xin accelerate and disappear into the rain without even

looking back. She understand that not everyone has a righteous heart, but she believes that everyone will eventually be willing to use their life to protect something. Her only living family, her sister has become a victim to this conspiracy leading to this disaster... Now all she has is her responsibility to protect this holy spring!

.....

Mo Fan stood there stunned, watching the figure of Lin Yu Xin moving away not knowing what to say. Unfortunately there isn't any time for him to think anymore because he could see from back of the mountain, groups of beasts rushing towards Tian Lan magic high school!

Their body strong and robust, easily clearing out trees in their way like a pack of wolves jumping into a flock of sheep without fences stopping their way in, the wolves are filled with greed, rushing in as fast as they could.

Holy Shit! The magic beasts are attacking the school in great numbers!!

[\[Chapter 92\]](#) [\[Chapter 94\]](#)

[Chapter 94]

[\[Chapter 93\]](#) [\[Chapter 95\]](#)

Within the shelter area, Magic Association and Hunter Union are jointly set up to secure the area, with mages guarding the perimeter and a big barrier protecting the area. From the back of the mountain where Mo Fan currently is, there's about three kilometers distance but Mo Fan doesn't believe that he can safely go through the city filled with magic beasts on his own.

"Although they're just student mages, even with their lack of experience they are still mages and better armed to blaze a trail through this beast infested city... My best chance is to evacuate along with them!"

If he encounter any magic beasts, even with his lightning and fire magic, he wouldn't be able to quickly kill them... Looking at the situation from up there, it's very clear that these one-eyed magic wolf doesn't fight alone, and if even two one-eyed magic wolf jumped on him, he wouldn't be able to fight them!

It doesn't matter! I should join up with the students at school first! One person's strength is just too weak to do anything about this situation now unless it's someone at the level of Zhan Kong!

.....

Mo Fan rushed to the school quickly, passing through the small alley to the back gate of Tian Lan magic high school. Thankfully, there weren't any many magic beasts along the deserted alley ways since the residents around it has either took refuge in their basement or escaped to the shelter... The disaster just came too sudden and for many it's as if they had just woke up from a dream and a very terrible reality immediately fell on their eyes.

For the students at school, they doing their final, last spurt preparation for the entrance exam, putting all their blood and a sweat for the toughest competition in their life. Yet... such bloody disaster was ushered in, many students who are seeing magic beasts for the first time are so scared, they wet their pants let alone seeing beasts all over the city is too difficult to imagine for them.

.....

“We need to evacuate to the shelter quickly! It’s very unsafe here!!!” said Xue Mu Sheng as he smack on the table in the Dean’s office.

While the principal and other executive of the school are not here, the decision making fall onto Chen Wei Liang, however he had insisted on having the students staying within the school and form a line of defense to resist the invading magic beasts.

Xue Mu She disagree, with the number of students and teachers, logically the number of body count is certainly enough but once the demons appear these immature students will simply break, destroying any form of resistance. Tian Lan magic high school’s strong mages are all spread out around the city, so these students and teachers could only rely on themselves!

“Head teacher! A large group of magic wolves are coming from the mountain! Teacher Lan... were dismembered into pieces!” said teacher Zhou with a paled face.

The expression of all the teachers in the office has suddenly changed. Even these adult mages has never experienced such disaster in their life, seeing these magic beasts wantonly killing and causing bloodbath in the city, eating and tearing humans apart... Making these teachers without strong magic to even go weak in their legs and tremble in fear.

“The school has no protections, no barrier! Nothing but mere walls! If many beasts rushes in we will lose many! This is a red alert level! The only hope to live through this is to get to the shelter!” growled Xue Mu Sheng hysterically.

Although the teachers have taught magic lessons and history for a long time, from the past records of any red level alert, they wouldn’t even dare to contend with the invading magic beasts with their meager strength! Even if they engage the beasts from within the shelter, their survival chance is less than 30%!

Most of the students in high school are having holidays but since the third year senior students needed to prepare for their university entrance exam, most of them have returned to school early to finalize their preparations. Fortunately these third year senior students have more or less experiences seeing magic beasts, these group of students are those with the most solid foundation in the

school, so if all 1500 students and teachers march their way, it's not impossible to arrive at the shelter! The shelter itself is only 3 kilometers away from the school!!!

“We will evacuate! Get all the class’ teachers to lead their students and attach other teachers equally to each class! We will make sure to reach this shelter safely!” said Chen Wei Lian who finally made the decision.

Although the school have about 1700 people, if a red level alert survival rate is only 30% or less... Doesn't it mean that if they continue to stay within the school at least a thousand people will die?

The teachers carried out the instructions very quickly, making their way to their own classes and gathered all the students at the square to get ready to evacuate the school. Five minutes has yet to pass since they made the decision to evacuate before a wind element teacher ran in and told Chen Wei Liang “There's 40 one-eyed magic wolf coming from the mountain!!!”

“Evacuate! Quickly evacuate!! Find the practical class teachers to resist those beasts! Do not let it into the school!” roared Chen Wei Liang.

The wind element teacher had a bitter face...

There's close to 50 magic wolves rushing in! How could only the practical class teachers resist and delay those magic beasts! How could this be possibly done!!

.....

.....

Xue Mu Sheng hurriedly made his way to his elite class, although the students in the elite classes are the strongest in their school, if compared to other class' students where there are even those who couldn't even completely and properly cast their spells... Even if we are to consider the whole 1500 students, those who could actually fight magic beasts numbered only a few hundreds, even if those who couldn't cast their face in the view of a magic beasts is counted in!

On the way to the class, Xue Mu Sheng met a fairly familiar student which made him overjoyed “Mo Fan!! How are you here!?”

“I escaped from the holy spring's chamber, and came out near the school...

Teacher Xue, we have to quickly evacuate to the shelter or more people will die! The deputy chief guard told me on our way out that this is yet the peak of the invasion!” said Mo Fan breathlessly.

“Yes, I agree... we’re now organizing an evacuation!” said Xue Mu Sheng seriously.

“That will be best, do not waste more time to leave here! I’ve just came down from the mountain at the back of the school! There are many one-eyed magic wolves coming out of nowhere!”

“Really!? We must quickly go now!!!” said Xue Mu Sheng after shortly stunned.

In Mo Fan’s view... The present situation isn’t just a mere one thousand magic beasts that managed to invade into the city, but from where he was... He could see many magic beasts coming out of nowhere inexplicably! Not only are there magic wolves, there are even giant-eyed rat!

Even hiding in the basement is no longer safe! In the eye of those rats, the basement is akin to their own backyard! Those rats could easily dig in and eat those who hid in the basement!!!

“Boss Fan! You’re back!! It’s great to see you!!!” said Zhang Hou who just seen his best friend, got excited although his eyes are a little red.

The first time when the students met magic beasts, many have fainted in fear... Today, hundreds of magic beasts had invaded into the city, bathing in human blood, leaving corpses and pools of blood, not many could keep their calm, and many girls are already crying in their fear.

For these students, all of these came too sudden, too terrible... Even they do not know what happened to their own family! Seeing the entire class mired in fear and despair, Mo Fan thought of the natural disasters in his original world like earthquakes, tsunamis, typhoons and in the face of invading magic beasts... The group of humans seems very small, inconsequential and equally helpless in the face of these disasters.

“Awoooooo~~~~!”

When he heard a howl coming from the basketball court, all the students who sat near the window looked at it in panic, only to discover a one-eyed magic wolf

jumping onto the court from the hillside. The previously fine court tiles were broken to pieces as it lands, before it slowly raise its head and with very greedy eyes looked at the delicious students in the classroom!

From its eyes, one could only see greed and hunger... The girls who saw it suddenly scream in fear!!

“Magic... magic beasts!!” said a normally silent boy by the window with a pale expression... Compared to the magic wolves the students had experienced, this one-eyed magic wolf seems even more hostile and savage, a sight of it is enough to make your hair stand on end!

[\[Chapter 93\]](#) [\[Chapter 95\]](#)

[Chapter 95]

[\[Chapter 94\]](#) [\[Chapter 96\]](#)

“All students with me, those with wind element to scout ahead!” shouted Xue Mu Sheng hastily.

The students ran into the corridor in haste, where a great crowd of other classes were also trying to get to the square in panic, screaming and crying.

The mass panic along with the scream and cries drowned the teacher’s voice, making the whole situation uncontrollable. Mo Fan who’s still standing in the classroom watched the frightened students feeling a little disappointed and sad.

Like a flock of wild deer, once frightened by wolves it will run with all its might while other deer seeing the fleeing one follow it in panic... But with just a single wolf, as long as all the deers stood together and bore its antlers on the wolf, even a few more wolves could not be their opponent. This fear is so contagious even in Mo Fan’s original earth, otherwise how could there be so many records of mind boggling human stampede that resulted from mass hysteria. All the students in other classrooms have already fled in panic, in his own class at least half has fled out and all the magic and spells they have learned has already been forgotten!

<Lightning Whip>!!

From the elite classroom, Mo Fan looked to the side to find Xu Zhao Ting who had just released his lightning spell, streaks of lightning and smell of ozone permeating in the air. The arcs of purple lightning in Xu Zhao Ting’s control streaks quickly and whips the magic wolf, despite inaccuracies caused by the distance, many of the lightning streaks still managed to hit the one-eyed magic wolf.

The arcs of lightning courses through its body, every passing moment made the wolf growled in pain, its muscles twitching uncontrollably.

“Hmmpf, just a single one-eyed magic wolf could scare them like dogs, bunch of cowards!” said Xu Zhao Ting with glances filled with disdain at those who fled.

“We have so many people... What’s to fear of a few one-eyed magic wolf!?” said Wang Pang who stood out suddenly and soon after, he finished his spell and cast <Earth Wave>.

His fat hands smack the classroom’s floor and instantly the ground started to tremble towards the basketball court, the paralyzed wolf were thrown to a clearing outside the court. Zhou Min who were a little more courageous soon completed her fire spell, a ball of corrosive fire floating on her hand.

Before the one-eyed magic wolf had a chance to climb up and clear its confusion, Zhou Min’s fire had accurately hit the wolf that is now next to the court building! The strength of corrosive fire burned the court to ashes in mere moments, and the one-eyed magic wolf which was hit howled in pain and rolled itself on the ground repeatedly.

Soon other magic spells came from other locations to hit the wolf in pain, from a glance it’s clear that some of those spells are at the level of the practical class teachers, and soon after the one-eyed magic wolf were turned into charred corpse! Watching the wolf killed very quickly, Mo Fan had a little sight of relief... It looks like not everyone in the school are useless cowards!

“You kids come along with me” said Xue Mu Sheng to the few students who stayed in the class calmly.

Xu Zhao Ting, Mu Bai, Zhao Kun San, Zhou Min were some of the few who had experiences and dare to fight magic beasts and now after a year since the field trip, their fear of magic beasts has not been as bad. Those who were called for doesn’t know why they were asked along.

“This kind of thing should be left to the teachers but with the large number of one-eyed magic wolf and our limited strength, we need strength to help out” said Xue Mu Sheng with a serious voice.

“Teacher... stop wasting time! Just say it!” said Wang Pang impatiently.

“We need a vanguard squad... But unfortunately most of the vanguard squad will be made of students. The vanguard squad will go in front of the bulk of people in the rear, leading ahead. Once we passed through, the rest of the near 2000 people in the school will follow along the path we chose. Students like you are among the strongest in the school, some even in no way inferior compared

to the teachers, so I hope you will join the vanguard squad and pioneer a path for everyone to get to the shelter” said Xue Mu Sheng.

Hearing those words several students were silent, their minds undecided. Indeed, without much information about the city’s condition, going out on their own as a vanguard squad is very risky to be wiped out.

“You can decide for yourself, I will not force you to join, I can go to other class and look for other students but it will waste more time. The longer we spend in the school the more dangerous it will be... I will lead this vanguard squad, so I need your answer soon!” said teacher Xue Mu Sheng.

“Teacher Xue! I will join ” said Zhou Min without a trace of hesitation, being the first to join this vanguard squad.

“I will join” said Xu Zhao Ting without thinking very much.

Wang Pang who is Xu Zhao Ting’s best friend could only grimaced and joined in after his friend joined. Xue Mu Sheng nodded slightly, with a lightning mage in, the squad strength will increase a level, the squad will be more likely to reach the shelter successfully.

“I’m joining” said Mu Bai as he and his henchman pair chose to join the vanguard, the other boys good earth element magic joined in as well. Zhang Hou’s eyes fell on Mo Fan who appeared to be undecided.

“Boss Fan, are we going with the rear or the vanguard?” asked Zhang Hou.

“We also joined the vanguard” replied Mo Fan.

“Hoho! I never expected my boss being such a righteous man” said Zhang Hou teasing him while grinning.

“It’s more dangerous in the rear” said Mo Fan indifferently.

“Why?” asked Zhang Hou puzzled.

In a group with about 1700 people or more, in force of such large number, even if there’s a large number of magic beasts attack, it appears to be less dangerous since almost all 1700 people are more or less magician.

“You’ve just seen it, just a one-eyed magic wolf has already sent the whole floor into panic... This instinctive fear and weakness will not only spread around,

but also infinitely magnify each other... So this large force is quite limited in its combat ability... Without any miracles, as long as a hundred magic beasts rushes into them, they will be annihilated! Moreover this large number of students going together will easily attract magic beasts attacks! It could even attract stronger magic beasts! I don't want to shepherd this large number of sheeps across the wolves, if I did it I won't even have control over my own life" whispered Mo Fan in Zhang Hou's ear.

[\[Chapter 94\]](#) [\[Chapter 96\]](#)

[Chapter 96]

[\[Chapter 95\]](#) [\[Chapter 97\]](#)

After listening to Mo Fan, Zhang Hou was a little surprised never having to consider these things.

Zhang Hou himself doesn't really know if what Mo Fan said is right or wrong but subconsciously believe Mo Fan's decision. Zhang Hou doesn't know but Mo Fan could be considered a very experienced hunter even among the mages in hunter union, so Mo Fan understand a very important point in the current situation. Although there are strength in numbers, why did hunter union sent more people to go out to hunt magic beasts? Although it appears that having more mages in a squad is safer, the reality is that with more people the more likely that it will attract the attention of hordes of magic beasts and will also made them more likely to become food for stronger magic beasts.

Although the vanguard doesn't have many people, if they encountered hordes of magic beasts they could easily avoid it, taking different action with more ease whether it's to escape or to fight, decisions could be made and enforced immediately.

But if it's a large force... If they never encounter a group of many magic beasts then it's alright, but once the magic beasts were attracted, the only results will be a bloodbath where their own life is not in control anymore.

.....

The vanguard squad has a total of ten people now, with Xue Mu Sheng being the leader. Through the school gate, the deserted streets looms before them. Some scattered garbage flew around the streets, while some stalls filled with goods on the road are abandoned and the opened shops are empty.

.....

When the red alert was announced most have already either taken refuge within their homes or have made their way to the shelter, the ensuing chaos along the way to the shelter is the main reason that the school has yet to

evacuate to the shelter.

However, the majority of the people who didn't manage to get to the shelter on time and some went to Tian Lan magic high school hoping to join them as they evacuate to the shelter safely, relying on the school's strength to get through this three kilometers safely.

The vanguard team with walk ahead of the rest from school and Zhang Hou who climbed up the roof of the school could see many people making their way to the school...

"Urgh... I don't think it will be just our school students making their way to the shelter, there's going to be more than double the amount of people at the rear... They didn't dare to walk in small groups to the shelter and now all those few groups of people are constantly attracted to the big number of students evacuating" said Zhang Hou who jumped down.

"Yes, the more people in the group it will scare of small groups of beasts but also make it harder to protect such a big group too" said Xue Mu Sheng.

Although the students at magic high school in particular, the students working to get into magic university would have higher combat power compared to ordinary military. However, the group of students is nowhere near an adult, so just to be able to protect themselves is already quite the feat, protecting others will be too far-fetched a reality.

"There's nothing we can do, unless we want to completely abandon all of them" said Zhou Min.

"Buckle up, now that there close to 4000 people in the rear, the burden on our shoulders will become heavier" nodded everyone at that notion.

Zhang Hou and Zhang Ying were two wind element mage responsible for scouting ahead while others closely follow behind them. Thankfully Xue Mu Sheng was a teacher who came over from the military, therefore he had some experience on team formation otherwise they wouldn't have any idea about how to advance through the 3km stretch.

The ten people traveled fairly fast, going straight through the main street right in front of the school and just directly across a residential building they could see

the shelter's barrier.

The one kilometer long main street has many abandoned vehicles, completely blocking the road, even a bike will find it hard to go through the main street, let alone a school bus.

The traffic on the artery road towards the shelter has been effectively paralyzed, this three kilometer long walk filled with obstacles could be said long and short walk, and the uncertainties along with it would make anyone feel bad.

"There's a giant-eyed rat next to the newsstand in front of us" said Zhang Yin who ran back with a paled breathless face.

"It's eating a kid right now" added Zhang Hou.

When they saw it, the kid is already dead but the bloody scene on their eyes filled with with fear and sorrow. Pressing onwards, they bypassed a big intersection using a big bus as a cover, they could see splashes of blood on the newsstand, and something that looked like a ten-year old boy in the pool of blood on the ground.

"Where's the rat?" frowned Xue Mu Sheng as he searched the surrounding with his eyes but finding nothing, not even a shadow of the rat.

"It was definitely there..."

Gugu GU!!!!!!

Zhang Ying was about to speak before a huge fierce figure sprang behind a volkswagen flashing its two huge front teeth and rushed forward to bite the unaware Zhang Ying.

Puchi~~~~ (yes, the author made puchi the sound of blood spurting)

Zhang Ying is a thin looking girl, but her neck was suddenly bit off by the giant-eyed rat as she died in horror, her blood spraying out wildly, smearing the advertisement on the big bus. This scene appeared just too sudden!

Even Xue Mu Sheng didn't manage to make any preparation for this and Zhang Ying who was besides him instantly died with her blood spraying on his face as well!

"Hide in the bus, QUICK!" As the sudden situation arises, Mo Fan quickly

shouted instruction to the crowd.

Everyone woke up from their shock quickly and stumbled their way towards the bus.

Xue Mu Sheng reacted fairly quickly, as he quickly grab Zhang Hou and jumped into the bus as the terrible giant-eyed rat feels even more murderous and bloodthirsty and continued to ram itself onto the bus' door.

Others were still confused but have already taken refuge in the bus.

Xu Zhao Ting who saw Zhang Yin killed attempted to cast his lightning spell in anger, although Mo Fan also intended to use his magic, but he found the magic dust he sprinkled seems to went to many different directions before he realized something!

“Get to the second level! There's more than one rat!!” shouted Mo Fan loudly.

Finishing his sentence, Mo Fan grabbed the concentrating on magic spell Zhou Min and pulled her up in a run.

“Monkey, forget about that girl! She's already dead! Quickly led that giant eyed rat away or we will all die here!” shouted Mo Fan to Zhang Hou as he run up the bus.

Zhang Hou who was still calmly observing the giant-eyed rat's movement attacking the bus has been readying his wind magic spell, hoping to save Zhang Ying Lu, but he wasn't sure if a few elementary level magic will be enough to bring down the rat!

Zhang Hou's eyes were red in anger, in a blink of an eye a female classmate of two years had been killed!

Damn... damn beasts!!!

[Chapter 97]

[\[Chapter 96\]](#) [\[Chapter 98\]](#)

<Flash Steps>

Zhang Hou's spell soon attracted the giant-eyed rat but wind path, Zhang Hou smartly weaved in and out of the cluttered cars in the intersection. The rat tried to use its claws to swipe at Zhang Hou but the cars and wind path kept getting on its way!

"Monkey! Be careful!" shouted Mo Fan who had climbed on top of the bus, noticing a bent figure hiding behind another bus with billboard.

Zhang Hou kept moving as fast as he could as one giant rat chasing him tightly, giving him no time to keep track or notice a second giant-eyed rat! Mo Fan who kept track of the flowing magic dust found the cunningly hiding giant-eyed rat! These magic beasts has been living in the strong prey on the weak kind of environment until recently and hunting humans for food is relatively easier and more comfortable. An inexperienced mage could be easily fooled to lower their guards and struck down just like Zhang Ying Lu the wind element student mage not keeping her wind path ready at all times....

"Look it's rearing up its head!" said Zhou Min who also noticed the giant-eyed rat hiding behind another bus and hurriedly told Mo Fan who took a look and had a terrible feeling.

A giant-eyed rat's ability isn't just its bites and claws but its terrible scarlet beam that shoot out from its eye that could easily pierce through human body! And right at this moment it is locking its eye precisely onto Zhang Hou!

<Blind>

Mo Fan was extremely anxious before Xue Mu Shen's spell was invoked and strands of milky white light quickly materialize into an explosion of hot bright light in front of that rat's eye.

The light was so bright and hot, it melted the billboard bus' paint like fire melting candles away and the students quickly closed and shielded their eyes but

could still feel the burning glare on their eyes.

The explosion of shining light right in front of that giant-eyed rat gave it pain as if a two-edged blade pierce into its widened eye and the rat's pupil burned up and is rapidly spreading to the rest of its eye!

The scarlet beam it was about to released imploded on its own eye, completely burning its eye as it squeak in pain, and Zhang Hou who had been attracting the first rat's attention finally notice the other rat hiding behind another bus and quickly change his direction, pulling away from the pursuit if the rat and return back to the group.

"Teacher Xue! Thanks for the assist!" said Zhang Hou panting.

The blinding flash gave everyone enough time to start casting their spells and throw it out on the rats! Mo Fan was first among them to complete his spellcast and sent his <Fiery Explosion>, giving no quarters to the rat that kill Zhang Ying Lu to dodge the spell and the spell impressively explode in a burst of flames right on its eye!

Beep Beep Beeeeeep~~~

The explosion sets off many of the cars' piercing alarm as Mo Fan's fire spell broke many of the cars' windows!

The giant-eyed rat was thrown into a tea shop before it finally rolled to a stop, its fur was all burnt out, its flesh charred and one could see its broken bones and flesh! Xue Mu Shen turned to see the charred rat and back at Mo Fan, his eyes flashing with pleasant surprise!

"This damn beast! I'm going to skin it!!" said Zhang Hou and Wang Pang with anger.

Previously this rat killed their classmates who will go into magic university in just a scant few days! When a classmate of two years was killed in front of their eyes, who wouldn't be filled with anger!?

"Stop, it's not dead yet!" yelled Mo Fan suddenly.

Wang Pang was about to reach the rat to vent his anger before the almost dead looking rat suddenly sprang up with its teeth towards Wang Pang to rip him

apart and Wang Pang quickly rolled aside in reflex! Its sharp teeth quickly bore down on Wang Pang, biting a chunk off his shoulder in blood as everyone who saw it gasped!

“Damn beast go to hell!” said Xu Zhao Ting in anger as arcs of lightning wriggled like a whip and streaks towards this cunning rat’s eye! The crazily streaking lightning whip hits the rat’s eye as lightning courses through its body continuously, preventing it from moving an inch, painfully growling in its place!

Wang Pang stumbled back to the bus, blood flowing down his shoulders, his fear filled face was extremely pale. Xu Zhao Ting, Zhou Min and Zhang Shu Hua continuously bombarded the rat with their magic, the paralyzed rat could merely receive the spells and turned to pulp. This time the giant-eyed rat couldn’t be dead enough but the group did not relax their vigilance.

Is this a real magic beast!>

Just a moment negligence resulted in death, even if they’re mages they would also be killed!

“Fortunately... You reminded him, otherwise he will also have the same fate as Zhang Yin Lu” said Xu Zhao Ting to Mo Fan as Xue Mu Shen also heavily nodded, even he did not expect that the so called vanguard squad made of the strongest students would come out with a death and an injured in their first battle with magic beasts in the city!

“Mo Fan you seem to understand these magic beasts better, you lead the squad, I and He Yu will work on our defense, but He Yu... although it’s too much to say about this time but you have seen how Zhang Ying Lu was killed, squatting and crying on the ground won’t bring her back! Anyway, if we happen to fight those magic beasts again, you will need to cast your water defense spells or all 9 of our lives will be in jeopardy and the remaining 4000 behind us will also lose their direction!” said Xue Mu Shen to the scared He Yu very seriously.

“I’m sorry, I’m sorry, I’m really sorry... I can’t finish the spell cast in time... I...” said He Yu with a face filled with tears, she was so afraid and in fear that she will end up like Zhang Ying Lu!

“Do the best you can... as long as you can understand that just a successful cast of water shield could possibly save a life, I believe that you can do it” said

[\[Chapter 96\]](#) [\[Chapter 98\]](#)

[Chapter 98]

[\[Chapter 97\]](#) [\[Chapter 99\]](#)

Mo Fan looked at He Yu who is still crying and could do nothing but to sigh.

Although this He Yu had the same element as Xiao Ke on CBH squad and are both second level elementary water mage, this He Yu couldn't even calm herself and complete her spell in the face of a magic beast, making her no difference to an ordinary human girl... With the size of their squad, even Mo Fan don't know how many will die on their next encounter with magic beasts...

Although uncertain how many will die as they make their way forward, Mo Fan could only bite the bullet and continue forward!

"Since teacher Xue let me lead the squad, I hope everyone will listen to my instructions well... I will not promise for everyone to safely arrive at the shelter, but I will at least avoid some unnecessary deaths on our way" said Mo Fan to the somewhat distracted vanguard squad.

Although the members of the vanguard squad understand that fighting magic beast aren't that simple, but most of them have only experienced fighting a dark magic wolf during their field trip that didn't intend to kill them, but a real magic beasts will use everything in its power to kill them! Even if it knows it will die, it will make every effort to make its last stand and pull its enemy down along with it!

"Most of the magic beasts we will encounter in the city are two, the giant rats and the magic wolves, whereas the giant-eyed rats are rather easy to deal with, the brutal one-eyed magic wolves are more cunning and intelligent than the rats, and in the shitty luck where we run into a three-eyed magic wolf, do not hesitate to scatter and run! If we're lucky only three will die, if we don't run all of us will die!" said Mo Fan.

In fact, just two one-eyed magic wolves is strong enough to cause a fatal blow to the vanguard squad and Mo Fan could only hope that the students would understand that the magic beasts is a hundred or thousand times more terrible

and stronger than what the teachers in classroom tell them!

Their current situation is no longer a practice, there is no hand holding or safety net! It's a desperate struggle to live! To win is to live! And the ones to lose will die!

The remaining squad that is still alive carefully looked at Mo Fan, his timely reminded could have helped avoided their first disastrous casualty, barring the girl's negligence, they were secretly surprised... How is a third year student just like them have so much keener senses than them?

Where Mo Fan continued on his quick lecture where most neglected aspects for newbies could happen, for instance the case of Wang Pang with his extremely stupid action, going near a magic beast which appeared to be so easily killed, but once the enemy came closer it will make its last stand to fight and die with you!

"Monkey, you scout ahead of our path! Be careful!" said Mo Fan.

Zhang Hou nodded heavily, listening to Mo Fan attentively.

"Mu Bai, spread your ice vines around in the beasts' surrounding, don't expect to be able to freeze quickly magic beasts" said Mo Fan to Mu Bai.

Mu Bai frowned, and was about to rebuff but finally swallowed what he wanted to say back. As prejudiced as he was on Mo Fan, but when it concerns his own life and everyone else, his own biased views is really insignificant... He merely nodded his head, indicating that he understand what he needed to do.

Mo Fan's quick judge of the situation at hand and instructions made everyone took a deep breath and sighed with relief. Although Mo Fan himself didn't know if he could survive this three kilometers death march, he could only pray for a better luck, hoping to not run into too many magic beasts or three-eyed magic wolf.

.....

While the squad continued on its way through the one kilometer long main street, they did not met any magic beasts and from time to time, even saw some people making their evacuation to the shelter from the residential buildings around.

Although their vanguard squad couldn't give any help or escort those people on their way, Xue Mu Shen could only tell these people to join the large group that is following from the rear. Almost all the roads are blocked, and occasionally some stupid people still obstinately tried to drive their way to the shelter, only to be stuck in the traffic and walk their way in the end.

Seeing those people on the street, Xue Mu Shen could only tell them to hide in a safe place, and join the large group coming in the rear and go together with them.

Quickly moving along the main street, they immediately reached Ming garden park district, the whole district is occupied by fairly high class, high-rise buildings with the entire district designed like a small city park with large swath of recreational greenery parks divided into four districts across one km square area.

After this area would be rows of small apartment buildings, though it is unknown how many has yet to evacuate, thinking that such high-rise buildings will be safe...

The outer area of Ming garden park district no longer has its fences, Mo Fan could see some of them crushed, which means that magic beasts must have went through this area and crush everything on their way.

The entrance to one of the residence in the district has a corpse of the security guard floating on the fountain next to the gate, the pool of water in it has turned red.

The heavy rain seems to have become a little lighter, but it could not wash away all the blood from the city, everywhere is splattered and stained with blood and what the vanguard squad can see around them make their hair stand on end.

"Did you hear it? Something is making noises from those buildings there" whispered Zhou Min.

Mo Fan observed the building and notice a few faint shadows that doesn't look like humans next to the windows.

"Quickly move forward" said Mo Fan while paying attention to those shadows.

Zhou Min nodded, not daring to say anything else.

Just a few steps forward, Zhang Hou who had been scouting ahead quickly rushed back to the group.

“There are more than five giant-eyed rat, we have to go another way” said Zhang Hou.

“Yes, go another way” nodded Mo Fan and patted Zhang Hou’s shoulder, indicating that he was doing well.

Zhang Hou could barely smile, the current disastrous environment couldn’t help but to force himself to mature or become a burden to the squad, although Zhang Hou himself is in panic, but seeing Mo Fan ever so calm, he unconsciously feel a little more brave.

Bypassing the group of five giant-eyed rat stealthily, the group went halfway through the garden park, narrowly avoiding another disaster.

“There’s one rat in the swimming pool”

“Bypass”

“Why!? We can definitely kill it and go straight on our way!” said another student in puzzle.

“No point fighting all the magic beasts on our way, right now our magic power reserves is more precious than water in the desert”

Although all nine of them are still safely and stealthily traversing through Ming garden park area, taking into account of the large forces that will follow behind them, Mo Fan have to select some of the more spacious and accessible route, otherwise crowded together without space to fight is a very dangerous encounters!

[Chapter 99]

[\[Chapter 98\]](#) [\[Chapter 100\]](#)

.....

“Alright, we’re on the last one kilometer of our journey! We will be safe soon!” said Xue Mu Shen with a relieved sigh.

Mo Fan who led the squad was more wise and vigilant than the supposedly experienced teacher, using magic powder to find the location of those magic beasts and then used diversions to instantly kill the beasts, making their way through without casualties in this Ming garden park district, although they encountered more magic beasts here than in the main street, they won their battles swift and unharmed.

“The perimeter around the shelter areas will have more and stronger magic beasts, we must maintain vigilance!” reminded Mo Fan.

The last one kilometer is a mix of business and residential neighborhood, although there are no obvious artery road, there are many intricate alleys and smaller roads, making this place very suitable to escape and lose their trails off magic beasts but also easier to get ambushed.

On the way, they saw a group of 9 people navigating their way through the neighborhood expertly, unlike larger groups where turning a corner is a big ordeal.

“They don’t look like simple mages, why don’t we join them?” asked Zhang Hou.

“They have no time to babysit us, we will press on” said Mo Fan.

Zhang Hou was about to jump down from the roof, and suddenly saw a huge and fierce looking wolf’s head poking out from a flat’s door and slowly stretch its mouth, its serrated fangs striking fear into his heart!

Zhang Hou widened his eyes, feeling as if his heart almost stopped at that moment! Oh my god, whatever that thing is, it’s bigger than the three-story flat!

What kind of creature is this!? This doesn't seem to be ordinary magic beast!?

“Zhang Hou! What are you doing? Quickly come down!”

Zhang Hou's whole body was taut to the limit, as he slowly moved the corner of his frightened eyes to look at the group behind him making a “hush” gesture.

Wang Pang was about to speak before Mo Fan quickly covered his dead fat mouth and Xue Mu Shen who seems to have realize the hurried gesture to quickly hide made their way silently to hide in the corner in suffocating atmosphere, their faces filled with surprise and fear.

Awoooooooooo~~~

Just a breath away from them, a sudden burst of howl even made the cluttered things on the ground to tremble.

Boom!

Booom!

Heavy footsteps shook the ground on its every step, even several buildings around it shake as Zhang Hou who hid in the corner of an apartment's corridor froze in fear like a wooden stick. Unfortunately, where he was hiding is on the height at the same level of the wolf's head, and he could even feel the three-eyed monster moving in his direction while sniffing its surrounding!

Holy cow! If that bloody wolf decided to nip at the building, it could even swallow a whole room with people down easily!

Fortunately, the smell of garbage that spilled off the can helped cover up the smell of the squad, otherwise just the size of this monster's paw would easily kill one or two people!

Boom!

Boom!

Boom!

The shocking footsteps slowly moved away, as one of the people in the vanguard squad with a stiff face slowly loosen up but their racing hearts couldn't as easily slow down. Nobody knows how far the wolf had went away, but the

lingering fear kept the little vanguard squad in their place, not daring to move for half a minute.

“Someone... tell me what in the blazing hell... What that monster is!” asked Wang Pang in a shaky voice as Zhang Hou was almost limped as he lay on the ground, his knees shaking.

Horrible monsters! It’s unknown how these terrible creatures came about but seeing these magic beasts in their eyes and now a magic beast three story flat’s size so near, if it was humans without any magic, they wouldn’t even be able to harm its fur let alone kill it!

“It’s a warrior class magic beast, three-eyed magic wolf also known as hideous spined wolf. Its three eyes gave it close to 270 degrees of view angle, body as strong as steel, and its hideously grown spines and protrusions with sharp edges and corners made it some sort of a beast of nightmare” said Xue Mu Shen with a deep voice.

“It is not something we have the power to deal with” said Xu Zhao Ting with a tinge of despair.

“If nobody see it coming, even a mage will die meeting it, we have to leave some sort of message to tell the rear group that there’s a higher level magic beast in the area or many will die from this!” said Xue Mu Shen.

Everyone nodded and agree, and Mo Fan couldn’t help but to look past the heavy rain at the silver colored trade building that is obscured by the fog... If just warrior class beast is this terrible, then what about that commander level ash winged magic wolf lying on top of that building?

How much stronger a mage needed to be to be able to fight it?

In the face of such terribly high class magic beasts, everyone could be easily slaughtered as their food! (Alright, I will start using the terms “level” for the mages, and “class” for the magic beasts)

.....

.....

The rain stopped for a while, clouding the entire city in mist.

One kilometer south of the shelter, one female mage in bloodstained white uniform continued running as she sweat heavily as two black grotesque figure chased after ferociously, eager to rip the shapely young woman to shreds.

<Tornado Wind Blades>

The air pressure suddenly dropped before the debris around the spell's area inexplicably started to move and rotate! The rotation quickly become faster and more intense and soon a huge coil of air started to form as if it's a coiling dragon made of wind!

...

With a car slowly dragged along with the tornado, the dim and blinking streetlight pole was also ripped along, as two ugly monkey faced grotesque was thrown in the air ruthlessly as the violent tornado ripped them in shreds as they roared in pain...

BANG BANG~~~ BANG~~~

The heavy car broke apart as it fell down to the ground, its parts flying everywhere as the two monsters dropped to the ground in bloody pieces, splattering the ground in a slurry of red, miserably dead.

Lin Yu Xin watched this scene while hiding with a haggard smile, her eyes filled with a little appreciation at the mage approaching her.

"Yang Zhuo He! Thanks!" said Lin Yu Xin excitedly.

"If I'm not wrong, this is the devil cult's favorite dark aberration" said Yang Zhuo He looking dignified.

"This man-made disaster must be their work!" said Lin Yu Xin convincingly.

"We thought of it, but didn't make enough preparations to protect the city..." said Yang Zhuo He sadly, this red level alert really came unexpectedly, even he don't know how many have been killed because of this disaster.

"I was on my shift at the holy spring when they were attacked, their goal is definitely the holy spring"

"We already know that, and the association send me over to regroup with you and protect the holy spring, you did not allow it to fall to their hands right?" said

Yang Zhuo He.

She shook her head and said “They thought I carried it with me, but when they found that I did not carry it with me they wanted to kill me in anger, but I escaped using the stampeding one-eyed magic wolves”

“Very smart and the holy spring?” asked Yang Zhuo He.

“I gave it to the student that went to the holy spring to cultivate, I figured that it’ll be more secure putting it in his hands than on mine” said Lin Yu Xin.

“You mean that dual-element student Mo Fan?” said Yang Zhuo He in surprise.

[\[Chapter 98\]](#) [\[Chapter 100\]](#)

[Chapter 100]

[\[Chapter 99\]](#) [\[Chapter 101\]](#)

“That is great, where is the boy now?”

“I don’t know, I gave him a mission to flee to the shelter” said Lin Yu Xin.

Hearing what Lin Yu Xin said about the holy spring’s not falling to the hands of those devil cults made Yang Zhuo He looked relieved, although it’s equally jarring to not know what’s happening to the holy spring on the hands of a young student.

“Yang Zhuo He, why are the devil cults trying to get the holy spring after all these years, they even had make the magic beasts attacked the city! What are they trying to do with it?”

“We don’t know why they want to destroy the city yet, but they want it so bad they’ll even massacre the whole city in bloodbath” said Yang Zhuo he with a little anger in his voice.

“Why!?”

“The holy spring is one considered a sort of treasured advance level material, it has great temptations especially for commander class magic beasts and using that, they tempted the ash winged wolf to invade using traces of the false spring in the rain... Although a single ash winged wolf is not enough to destroy the city, they must have intended to lure several more commander class magic beasts to attack the city. And those damn magic beasts sensing the holy spring will instinctively rouse its desire to obtain this resource! Once detected above ground all the commander class magic beasts within one hundred kilometers will definitely smell this tasty holy spring bait! Bo city’s defenses is already very precarious! If those magic beasts with wisdom led its horde to invade the city... at that time this Bo city will really become hell on earth” said Yang Zhuo He in despair.

Lin Yu Xin shuddered, this devil cult is really too devious, luring a ash winged wolf and its flock isn’t enough, they wanted to lure even more commander class

magic beasts and turn this whole place into a city of the dead!

“We must find the find this Mo Fan before the devil cult gets it!” said Yang Zhuo he seriously.

“I’m sorry... I did not know that the holy spring have such huge influence...”

“You made a wise choice, at least in that student’s hand the holy spring did not fall into the hands of those damn cultist” said Yang Zhuo He as he made a silent prayer in his heart, praying very solemnly that they did not find Mo Fan yet.

“Although it doesn’t look as bad right now, the devil cult will probably guessed that I gave it to Mo Fan and will send their cultists into the city to trace him!” said Lin Yu Xin calmly.

“Let’s not waste time and find Mo Fan now! If he was eaten by the beasts, at least they would deserve the holy spring more than the devil cults right?” said Lin Yu Xin grimly.

Yang Zhuo He was stunned speechless.

“What the....”

.....

.....

Hachi!!

At the outskirts of Ming garden park district, Mo Fan abruptly sneezed.

Rubbing his nose, Mo Fan couldn’t figure out why he sneezed, perhaps someone is talking about him?

The emergence of this hideous spined wolf, warrior class magic beast made a serious impediment to their journey, they had to wait for the terrible creature to move far away before finally finding some courage to move on.

On their way, they encountered a one-eyed magic wolf. Xu Zhao Ting led the attack with his lightning whip as the rest immediately bombarded it with their strongest magic, and before the wolf could get any chance to run or alert others, Mo Fan’s <Lightning Wrath> slams it back to the ground, giving it no chance to do anything but to die. The rest promptly bombarded it with their magic quickly,

taking care to not cause too much disturbance in the area.

A squad with two lightning mage really brights a whole different dynamics to battle, with their paralyzing attacks, even if there's no prior preparation for battle, the sheer power of its disabling attack could substantially reduce fatal risks to a minimum.

“Almost! Almost there! This is great!! Look up! We can even see the enchanted walls right there!” said Zhang Hou excitedly.

“Stay alert! There's still more than 600 meters away!” said Mo Fan.

The nine people squad continue moving, getting closer to a smelly moat in front of them. The moat river is not very wide, both sides of the river were planted with rows of willow trees and messy rows of cafe umbrellas dotted the riverside messily.

In the smelly moat were two giant-eyed rat but fortunately it did not stay but continue to swim further. The squad carefully crossed the bridge, although it appeared to be damaged, mages and beasts had definitely fought there as they could see fire still burning something under the bridge.

“Magic... Magic beasts!!”

Just at the middle of the bridge, they could clearly see some sort of wolf shaped creature! Although its eye is different from the one-eyed magic wolf, but this forest blue colored wolf walked on all fours, with barbed spines jutting out of the back of its head extended to its neck and shoulders, it's significantly different from the brutal one-eyed magic wolf.

Everyone was surprised at first, but after a closer look they could see a man sitting on its back revealing a delighted smile, especially after he found out that the group are students.

“Instructor Bai? Isn't that instructor Bai!?”

“That's great! We even met the military here!!” said Xue Mu Shen to Mo Fan with relief.

Mo Fan glanced at the sitting instructor and his summon, it's clearly Instructor Bai, the mage that summoned the dark magic wolf that was killed during that

bounty training.

It looks similar to his previous summon... but unfortunately if measured according to its size and momentum, it must be slightly inferior compared to the previously killed wolf.

“How are you guys going through here? Is it your first time evacuating to the shelter?” asked Bai Yang as he prompted the dark magic wolf to move to them.

Wang Pang, Xu Zhao Ting and He Yu looked at Instructor Bai who is riding the dark magic wolf heroically, their face showing colors filled with worship.

A mage capable of summoning is so cool! Having a summon will let them quickly traverse through this completely paralyzed traffic through the city, a vigorous dark magic wolf could help them move around with ease too!

“It’s not Tian Lan magic high school’s first time, but there’s a big group about a kilometer behind us. We’re the vanguard group making the evacuation path to the shelter for the group behind us” said Xue Mu Shen.

“Oh, I’ll ask commander to deploy some mages to help them, you guys stay with me here and wait for reinforcement... There are some difficult to deal with magic beasts in front” said Bai Yang as he took off his white cap and reveal a gentle smile.

“Instructor Bai, you don’t know how much danger we braved on our way here... Unfortunately, Zhang Ying Lu was killed... but fortunately Mo Fan had some experience dealing with these magic beasts, or we probably won’t be able to make our way here” chatted Wang Pang animatedly.

Seeing an instructor here, they couldn’t help but be a little relieved, after all these military instructor even have a summoned magic beast, he wouldn’t even have any problem dealing with a few magic beasts!

“Oh? Mo Fan!” said Bai Yang with a significant change in expression, as his eye suddenly fell on Mo Fan.

Mo Fan was wondering in his mind, why this Bai Yang stared at his like this and Bai Yang promptly jumped down the wolf, and quickly walked to Mo Fan, his eyes looking firmly at Mo Fan and said “We’re all looking for you”

[\[Chapter 99\]](#) [\[Chapter 101\]](#)

[Chapter 101]

[\[Chapter 100\]](#) [\[Chapter 102\]](#)

“You’re looking for me?” said Mo Fan in confusion

“Oh? You didn’t know this? This disaster was brought upon by the devil cult, not only did they lured the ash winged wolf here, but they’re also planning to use the holy spring to attract other commander class magic beasts to completely destroy Bo city!” said Bai Yang very seriously.

“This damn devil cult is no better than beasts!” said Xue Mu Sheng angrily.

“Vice-captain Lin Yu Xin entrusted the holy spring to your hands right?” said Bai Yang.

Mo Fan did not answer, but continued observing this instructor.

Bai Yang looking up and down, wanting to know if this important treasure is still safe in his hands and said “Pass the holy spring to me, I will immediately deliver it to boss Zhan Kong, this thing is too important to fall into hands of those devil cults or Bo city will be finished!”

The gaze of others fell on Mo Fan’s body for they also did not believe that such an important item was hidden on Mo Fan.

“Mo Fan, you have done well protecting the holy spring in secret, instructor Bai Yang can protect it better than us, give the responsibility to him and let’s hurry into the shelter!” said Xue Mu Sheng.

Bai Yang excitedly walked up, grabbing Mo Fan’s hands but did not find the holy spring at all as Mo Fan looked at Bai Yang and said “I put it in a very safe place, I will personally deliver it to Zhan Kong, would instructor Bai Yang lead the way!”

Bai Yang was stunned for a moment, his face grimacing as he stuttered his replies, but after a slight pause, his previously warm smile suddenly froze, as his eyes shine with brutal violence, it made his whole face appear like a twisted hideous monster and coldly said “Then you can die!”

The originally docile looking dark magic wolf suddenly rushed toward Mo Fan in big steps, and lift its sharp claws to rip Mo Fan apart! The sudden change stunned the whole crowd!!

“Mo Fan!!” exclaimed Zhou Min loudly but could only watch as the wolf’s claw comes nearer to claim Mo Fan’s life.

“Bai Yang what are you doing!!!” roared Xue Mu Sheng.

Bai Yang simply ignored the sudden outburst, looking at Mo Fan without a trace of mercy, at such distance, with this kind of attack, mere student will be torn in pieces!

“Kill him!”

The claw descended, seemingly filled with Bai Yang’s hatred and fury in it, since his previous summon was killed by Mo Fan, he finally have the chance to get revenge for it! The revenge is just a thing he did along his mission, as long as he gets the holy spring and hand it over to Deacon Hong Yi, his work in this Bo city is over....!

!!!!

What.... How is this possible!?

He was expecting a pile of smashed body, but this bone shield stood just right before Mo Fan, protecting him from the wolf’s swipe and knocked both Mo Fan and the shield away instead of claiming his life!!

This bone shield was clearly a gift from Zhan Kong! But how did he have the time to prepare! This sudden attack, at this distance is definitely impossible to even cast any spell... Unless this kid doubted him from the start!!!

The bone shield that resisted the wolf’s swipe return back to Mo Fan, as he finally stopped sliding away and regain his bearings with a solemn face, but his heaving chest betrayed his anger.

“Fucking asshole!” spitted Mo Fan vengefully.

“Hahaha, I really did not see this coming! Why are you so curious to doubt me? I’m your training instructor!!” said Bai Yang with a mad laugh, that warm cheesy look on his face hide the twisted madman inside! Who would have thought that

this guy is another mad devil cultist!?

This time, even Mo Fan don't know how deep the devil cult spies had infiltrated into Bo city and its societies. His eyes glanced at the others in the squad that are still standing there, before rushing to them and shouted "Be careful! This guy summoned more than just..."

Bai Yang's face immediately stiffened as his eyes flashed fiercely! Instantly a shadow with long and sharp sickle like limbs creeping below the bridge quickly jumped towards the nearest of the group and chopped at Zhang Hou and He Yu!!!

Bai Yang's turncoat came too unexpected and sudden, the students doesn't know how to react, let alone paying attention for dangerous creatures from the edge of the bridge! The ugly looking grotesque body and monkey like face, strapped in tight fitting black leather is a signature creature of those devil cultist!

Mo Fan who saw the dark grotesque sprang towards Zhang Hou had his heart jumping out! Although he wanted to cast his spell in less than a second to blast that dark grotesque into pieces, he couldn't do so yet. Zhang Hou was a relatively simple boy and wasn't like Mo Fan who would be wary even at Bai Yang, just like any other normal students who wouldn't doubt their teachers! He did not have time to cast his wind spells at all and as Zhang Hou turned to see the monster, his aghast face could only see the ugly black monster springing itself to him...

He's going to die just like that!?

Even Zhang Hou couldn't believe his fate!

Along with his best bro all through the hellish three kilometers route, and just as they were about to reach the safety of the shelter only to die in the hands of their instructor!

Zhang Hou closed his eyes...

Puchi~~~~

Hot blood were suddenly sprayed on his face, as his face and mind were filled with frustration and unwillingness. This beast is slicing my chest so fast, I even felt blood spraying in my face before feeling the pain from my torn chest??

Another second passed but Zhang Hou has yet to feel any pain and opened his eyes in confusion, the monster that was attacking him was somehow knocked off to hit a motorcycle near him...

I did not die??

Then what are those blood....?

Zhang Hou turned his head aside only to be shocked, a pale face greeted him and he couldn't help but to hold her into his arms... The blood spraying out of her body feels warm... so warm that Zhang Hou felt as if his whole body was burning by the blood spilled on him!

[\[Chapter 100\]](#) [\[Chapter 102\]](#)

[Chapter 102]

[\[Chapter 101\]](#) [\[Chapter 103\]](#)

“He Yu!!!!”

Zhang Hou wanted to roar but a sudden surge of pain stopped him from shouting his throat out. Countless water drops scattered in front of Zhang Hou, as if He Yu’s life that seems to disappear just like how the scattered water fall on the ground.

Wind Path Wind Path Wind Path!!!

Zhang Hou crazily and quickly cast his spell under the intense pressure and as he succeed, a force of wind quickly envelope his body as he quickly grabbed the blood soaked He Yu and ran away from the monster as fast as he can, as He Yu’s blood scattered along the way.... The dark grotesque attacked like an executioner, ripping off He Yu’s arteries making it difficult to stop her from bleeding to death.

“Why did you protect me! You should protect yourself! You can’t even protect yourself yet you do this! YOU FOOL! Teacher quick save her! I beg you to save her!!! There must be a way!!”

“Bastard, fuck you bastard!! I will kill you!!!”

Zhang Hou’s scream rang into everyone’s ears harshly, just like how they didn’t expect that Bai Yang was actually a devil cultist, it never crossed their mind that the timid He Yu would sacrificed herself to protect Zhang Hou, the splashes of fresh blood everywhere pull them out of their shock!

Zhang Hou held He Yu in his arms, her eyes watching him as her cheeks grow more pale by the second. Her pair of black eyes held myriad emotions within as the last moments of her life slowly pass by, a trace of gladness maybe because she finally managed to use her water shield spell properly during the crisis just like teacher Xue said earlier, also a hint of security as she lay on the arms of this skinny boy who have always helped and accompanied her during class practice like her hero, and she finally manage to help him today! However all those

e/motions were overwhelmed by the longing and unwillingness in her eyes for she has many more unfulfilled desires just like other young girls!

“Hahaha looks like you little bastards improved a little! I really thought my little pet would kill you two in a go! But since there’s one of you alive, this instructor will give you a free lesson today aight? Now understand this... Do not believe in anyone! Unfortunately for you, this lesson isn’t going to help you now... because you’re all going to die before crossing this bridge!” said Bai Yang with frenzied smile.

While he was still talking, the dark grotesque sprang towards other students, with its speed that’s nearly double that of the giant-eye rat the poor students could only see silhouette dashing towards them. This agile monstrosity could be considered an executioner for novice mages, because they could simply kill the novice mages in one hit before they even finished a spell in their panic!

“Get away from it quickly!!!” shouted Xue Mu Sheng.

The dark grotesque moved with its instinct, rushing towards the nearest student to make another bloodbath! On the other side, Mo Fan is facing off a healthy and strong dark magic wolf, still working out the pain from swiping on the bone shield, no longer rushing to attack Mo Fan but keeping its eye on Mo Fan closely.

Mo Fan’s chest heaved dramatically after hearing Zhang Hou’s piercing cry, anger simmering in his guts! Even though in He Yu’s eyes, meeting this Bai Yang instructor on their way to the shelter would have brought them safety but who would have expected him to be a human eating demon that would even swallow the bones, and now seeing his still laughing face made Mo Fan even more angry to smash his face!

Roarrrrrr!!!

The dark magic wolf opened its mouth and something appeared to churn within it as it roars louder and a buffeting wave of air suddenly shot towards Mo Fan!

Rocky sandstorm!

This is the dark magic wolf’s innate ability that allows it to attack at range

without its claws and fangs. Noticing the incoming bullet, Mo Fan quickly rolled to the side to hide behind a van. A few moments later the van was filled with hundreds of fist-sized holes as it weathered the attack after shaking heavily. Mo Fan who had his back against the van suddenly had glorious purple light hinting out from his eyes, and as it becomes even more brilliant, small purple particles started streaking around Mo Fan's whole body like meteors as the seven bright purple stars within Mo Fan connected to his runes pathway quickly and produces streaks of lightning!

Hu! Mo Fan released a long breath and turn to look straight at the dark wolf before the rocky sandstorm is even over.

"I killed something like you a year ago! I will still kill you like a dog!" said Mo Fan angrily without a trace of fear in his eyes as he held a hand up high and suddenly gripped fiercely, making the restless lightning element in the air to suddenly streak towards the dark magic wolf like a hammer falling.

The wolf tried to escape the lightning spell but unfortunately, Mo Fan has already expected that and sent <Lighting Seal> to where it might have dodged. As long as it's hit by even one lightning seal, the rest of the lightning will be attracted to it like metal to magnet and finally it will course through its body and paralyze it!

The dense arcs of purple lightning quickly engulf the wolf, making the wolf roared dully in pain! As the wolf lost its ability to move, it could no longer close in to attack Mo Fan physically, and Mo Fan coldly sneered after seeing the lightning spell ended and his eyes shined with a red gloss, his other hand has another mass of hot burning flame!

Start with lightning! End it with fire!!

The dark magic wolf will soon enjoy the two most lethal and destructive element!

The fiery mass of flame filled with his thundering rage was shot out and the small ball of flame shot towards the mouth of the wolf that was howling in pain! The countless and tireless practice Mo Fan had the whole year has made it possible for Mo Fan to shoot the ball of flames accurately, and the small ball of fire quickly entered the wolf's slightly opened mouth and drilled into its body!

“EXPLODE!!!” roared Mo Fan as he saw the ball of flame reached exactly where he wanted it to be, with the trigger to the small ball of flame fully within his control!

The small looking fireball that appeared as if it has no power suddenly detonated inside the wolf’s mouth creating an explosion!

[\[Chapter 101\]](#) [\[Chapter 103\]](#)

[Chapter 103]

[\[Chapter 102\]](#)

The wave of the fiery explosion broke the wolf's jaw, its skull severely deformed as flames started to engulf its fur. The remainder of the fire rushed into its lungs and its guts, making its belly bloat so big as if it was going to explode at any moment.

Bang!!!

Another loud explosion suddenly went off, as its belly exploded and the dark magic wolf lay on the ground as the licking fire grilled it inside and outside in front of Bai Yang.

Bai Yang's grinning face froze as his mood took a sudden gloomy and horrible turn... The previous summon he had was of a superior breed and could have develop into a very powerful summon but it was accidentally killed by a student!? If the previous death would be by luck, this time his summon was immediately killed by two powerful elementary spells!

"I admit that you're different from those jaded and naive students who would froze in their shock, probably even better than some of the old hunters! But you will still have to die tonight, and your flesh will definitely be useful to nurture my next summoned beast!" roared Bai Yang as he clutched his chest as he paled with violent headache because his summon was killed.

Bai Yang who have severely underestimated the student, thinking that the lightning and fire spell would merely injure his summoned dark magic wolf, instantly killed it instead! Just the notion of shooting a fiery explosion down a wolf's mouth accurately and instantly kill it isn't an approached that a normal student would do!

Although his summoned beast died, as long as he could get the holy spring in his hands, his position in the cult will be elevated! Soon after, Bai Yang started to disdain the presence of this grilled wolf. Calling up the other hidden dark grotesque at his side he commanded both the dark grotesque to kill Mo Fan with

eyes filled with cold, dark and bitter brutality.

The dark monsters that was chasing other students suddenly took a turn and rushed towards Mo Fan, and it being more flexible and agile compared to wolf, it jumped over cars and also using the cars as a cover to rapidly change its position. The two dark grotesque rapidly close in on Mo Fan from two separate direction as if it's a hunter chasing its livestock prey, even if Mo Fan once again use lightning seal to neutralize one, the other will surely jump right on Mo Fan and slit his throat!!

The two dark monsters came closer and closer to Mo Fan, as he only have mere moments left to complete one spell without the protection of his bone shield. As he ran out of time, Mo Fan reflexively started on <Fire Wave> spell, although the burst of buffeting wind resulting from this fire wave may buy him some time to dodge from the two monsters, he has nothing up in his sleeve after that ends.

.....

“Teacher quick <Blinding Light>!!!” shouted Mu Bai not very far away.

Xue Mu Sheng looked at him before quickly forming his runes and unleashed the brilliant blinding light at the two dark grotesque approaching Mo Fan moments away!

The blinding light did nothing to the advancing pair of monsters, it does nothing to affect its hunt at all!! Feeling the bright light, Bai Yang looked away, his face filled with a little disdain. Although such sudden brightness is not lethal, as long as one doesn't looked directly into it, one's vision will be restored soon. What a silly teacher, these dark grotesque has no eyes, this stupid blinding light does nothing to them at all!

“Dark Ice Cutter!”

A small voice suddenly heard from Bai Yang's rear, and the next second a sudden cold slash was aimed at Bai Yang's neck. The brilliant milky white after image of an ebony sword edge like object appeared out of nowhere, shining brilliantly with cold biting chill cut its way towards Bai Yang!

Bai Yang was actually quite clever, in the death of his summoned beast and his

pets no longer near him, he took cover behind a car so that he could avoid anything the students might plotted against him, but this cold milky white sword like object care nothing for any obstacles in its way and simply cut through the car into Bai Yang's body!

The sharp edged object, cut through all cars and body, completely slicing through Bai Yang's left shoulder to his neck! Not a drop of blood was spilled from his severed body as the wounds were instantly frozen with layers of frost on it, as Bai Yang slowly fell to the ground, his face frozen in disbelief!

He, a summoner mage with three beasts was killed by greenhorn students mage that would even wet their pants seeing a magic beast face to face a year ago!?

As Xue Mu Sheng's blinding light slowly started to fade away, Mo Fan could see the two dark grotesque to suddenly stopped moving in its track! It appeared to struggle as if he was strangled, writhing painfully in its place, making Mo Fan feel surprised as its dark body started to melt! In nothing but five seconds, the death dealing black monster melted into a pool of black pus, bubbling disgustingly.

"The dark grotesque is connected to the master's soul, once the master die, it will also die along with it! It's the devil cults' most loyal and vicious slave dog!" said Xue Mu Sheng slowly as he wiped sweat off his brow.

The remaining six other students came over from their cover, looking at Bai Yang's severed body and then at the black pool of pus, their face filled with relief and tiredness.

Killing magic beasts along the way, they may have gain some experience and got used to it, but a sudden betrayal from another human, and once their instructor to boot had proven to be too much for them to handle at the moment, nobody would know how long it will take for them to get over this trauma.

"My uncle gave me this magic tool on my 18th birthday, it finally came handy" said Mu Bai with a tired smile as he looked at the sharp object.

Attack-type magic weapon is usually activated along with a huge burst of magic power from the user, but this kind of magic tool is many times more

expensive than magic armor! Not many magicians could afford them, let alone commoner humans.

Even Bai Yang would have expected this group of students to even own a magic weapon, after all even big clans wouldn't give magic weapon to students who haven't even graduate yet! Nonetheless, Mu Bai with his magic weapon indeed saved everyone from their deadly predicament!

[\[Chapter 102\]](#)